



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

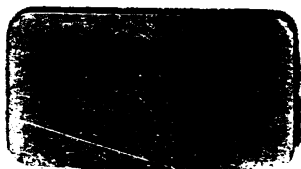
Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

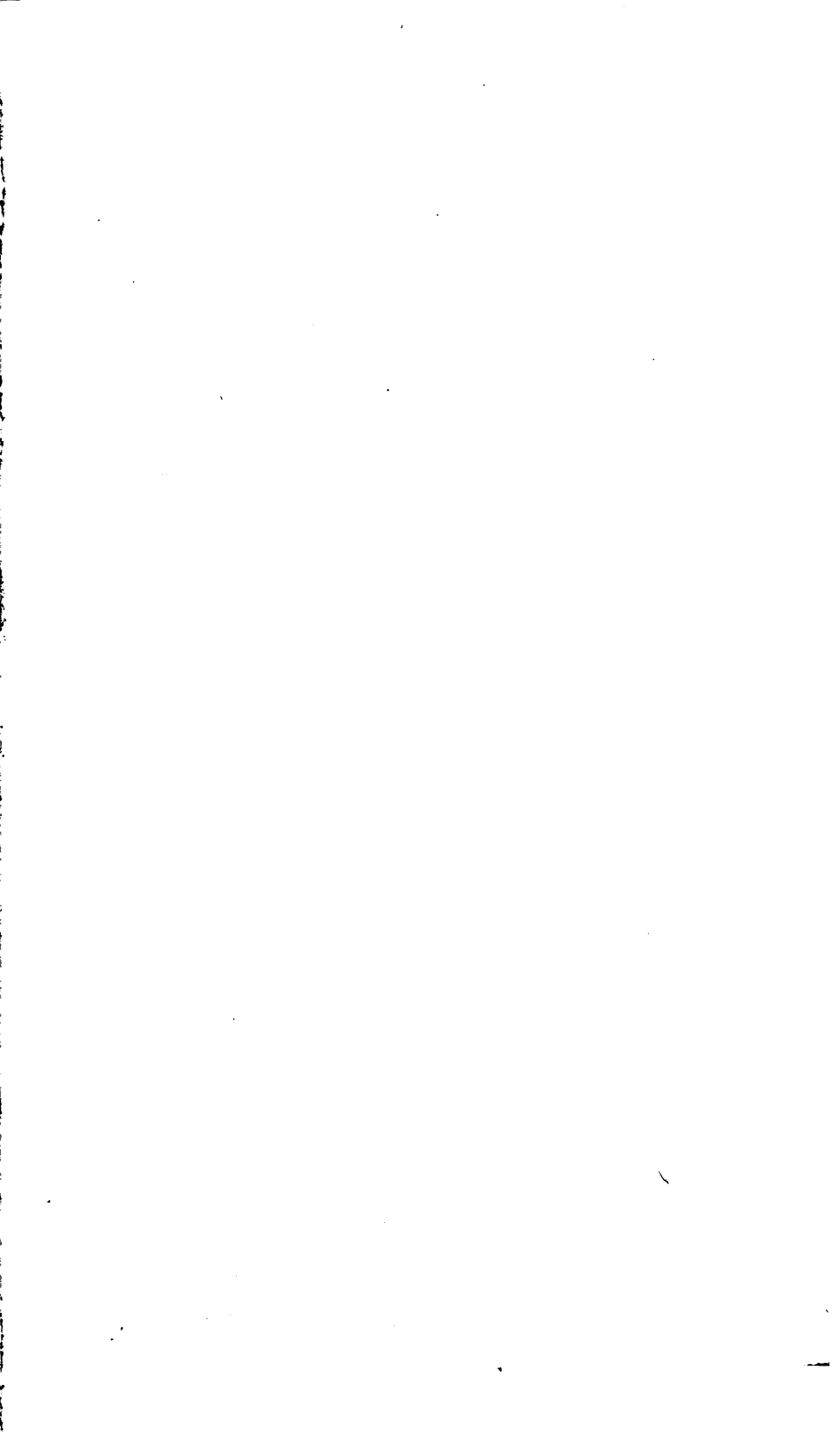
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>







Pali Text Society

Cr. 920

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.

KUSALATTIKAṆ

TOGETHER WITH

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

THE
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1922

PK
4541
P4
v.92

TO VMD
ALBORNIAO

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the *Tikapaṭṭhāna* and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the *Apa-dāna*—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more *Tikapaṭṭhāna*. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the *Duka-paṭṭhāna* (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled *Duka-Tika*, *Tika-Duka*, and *Tika-Tika Paṭṭhāna*.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the *Kusalatika*—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*paccayas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable *Gaṇanās* occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct ? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion ? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭṭhāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

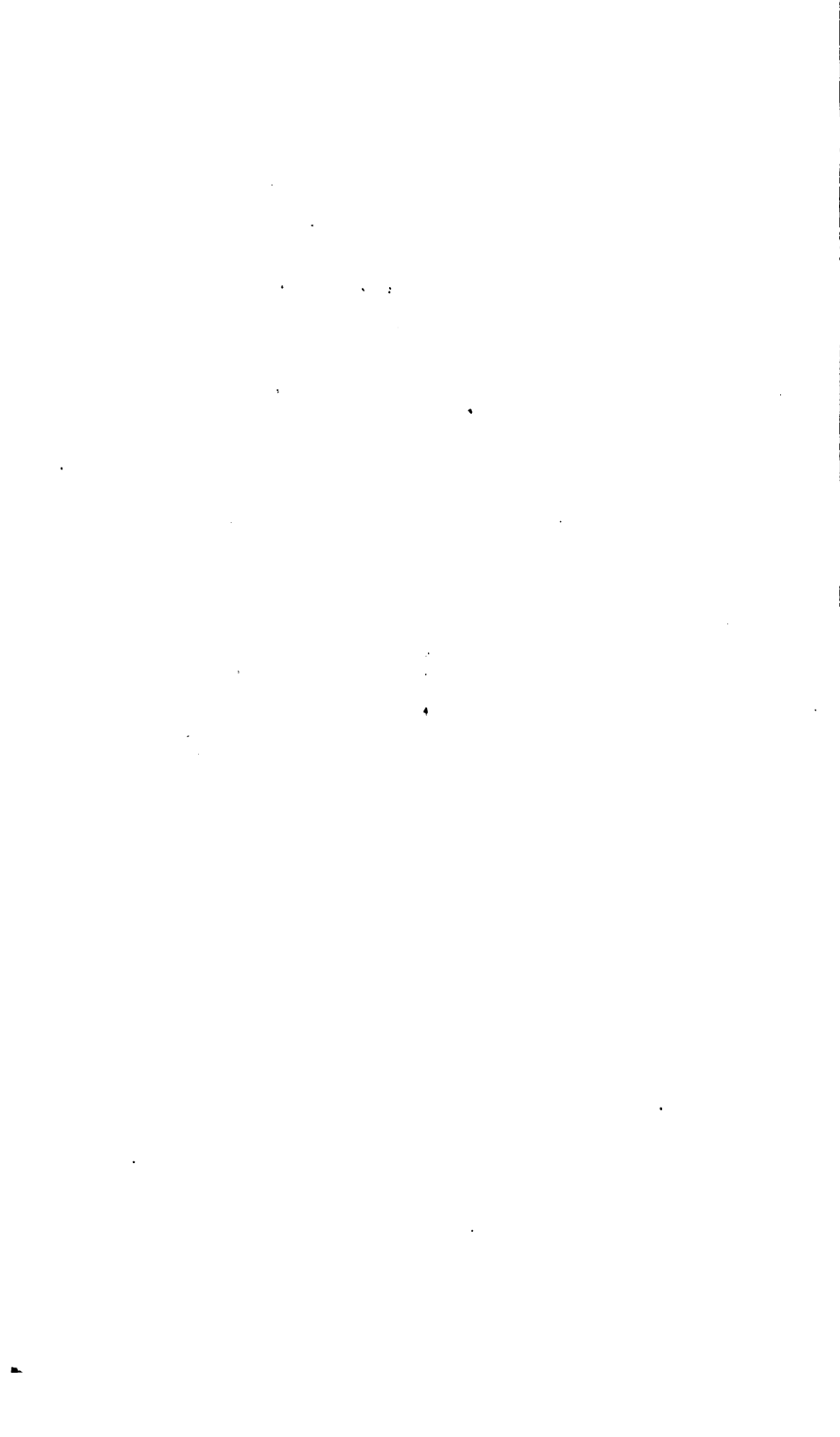
them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present!

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

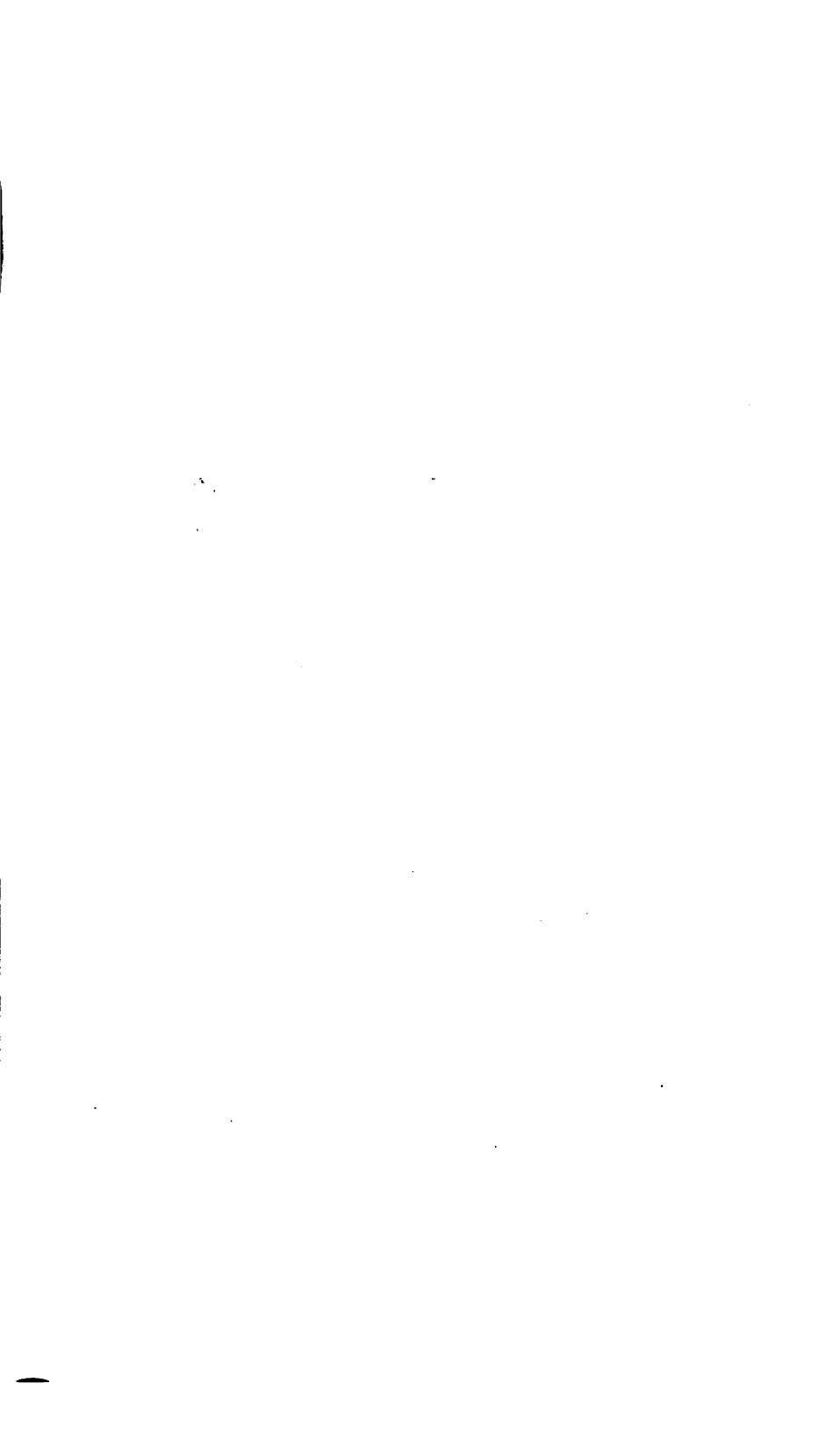


CONTENTS

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA:

PART II.—I. KUSALATTIKA:

| | PAGE |
|---|------|
| PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRA - - | 69 |
| B. NIDDESAVĀRA - - | 73 |
| GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - | 94 |
| SAHAJĀTAVĀRA - - - - | 107 |
| PACCAYAVĀRA - - - - | 110 |
| NISSAYAVĀRA - - - - | 137 |
| SAṆSATṬHAVĀRA - - - - | 141 |
| SAMPAYUTTAVĀRA - - - - | 152 |
| PAÑHAVĀRA, VIBHANGA - - - - | 153 |
| GAṆANĀ - - - - | 180 |
| BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (<i>continued</i>) - - | 230 |
| PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - | 231 |
| B. NIDDESAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - | 246 |
| GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ - - | 252 |
| SAHAJĀTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 260 |
| PACCAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 261 |
| NISSAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 265 |
| SAṆSATṬHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 266 |
| SAMPAYUTTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ - - - - | 267 |
| PAÑHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ, VIBHANGA - - - - | 268 |
| GAṆANĀ - - - - | 285 |



[KUSALATTIKAN PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. *Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṇ.*]

(i) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?²

(ii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo

(iii) Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā

(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

uppajjeyyūṇ
hetupaccayā ?

(viii) Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo,

(c) avyākato dhammo

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā uppaj-
jeyyūṇ hetupac-
cayā ?

(ix) Siyā avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo

dhammo

uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siya avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā uppaj-
jeyyūṇ hetupac-
cayā ?

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. *Comy.*

² Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the Niddesavāro, p. 73.

(x) Siyā kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca
 (a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
 dhammo } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo
 ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } uppajjeyya
 (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākata ca } hetupaccayā ?
 dhammā

(xi) Siyā akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca
 (a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
 dhammo, } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca } dhammā uppaj-
 avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } jeyyaṇ hetupac-
 (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } cayā ?

Siyā kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

Siyā kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ
 paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

2.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
 ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

*Yathā hetupaccayo vitthārīto. Evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayo
 pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena . . . evaṇ adhipatipaccayo
 . . . avigatapaccayo pi vitthāretabbo vācanā maggena.*

Ekamūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā
 avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . .
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Timūlakaṇ.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantarapaccayā . . .
pe . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catumūlakaṃ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *sankhittā*. Ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ,
ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaṃ *asaṃmuyhantena vitthāre-*
tabbaṃ.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

2-24.

So for the other paccayas (2-24).

*Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catumūlakaṃ, pañcamūlakaṃ, sabbamūlakaṃ asaṃmuyhantena
vitthāretabbaṃ.*

Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ dukuttamaṃ

Dukaṃ tikaṇ ceva tikaṃ dukaṇ ca

Tikaṃ tikaṇ ceva dukaṃ dukaṇ ca

Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[b. *Paccanīyaṃ.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāre-*
tabbo, evaṃ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo).

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
na adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-
natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anu-*
*lome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catumūlakaṃ, yāva tevīsati-mūlaṃ, evaṃ paccanīye pi vitthāre-*
tabbaṃ).

Tikaṇ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, sub-*
stituting cha paccanīyamhi for cha anulomamhi).

[c. *Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . akusalo dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārīto, evaṇ anulomapaccanīye pi padaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*)

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā? . . . hetupaccayā na-anantarapaccayā? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā? . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya (a) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā? . . . na-anantarapaccayā? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā? . . . (b) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā? . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā? . . . na-hetupaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā? . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa-paccayā nādhīpati-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa- no-avigata-paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā? . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṇ . . . *pe*¹

Cha anuloma-paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā? . . . na-hetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigatapaccayā? . . .

¹ The quatrain as above save in last line.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi . . . no-natthi . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā¹ hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā¹ adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . (*the quatrain as above but*)

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Pannattivāro nīṭhito.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1 (*hetu*).

(i)² *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

¹ B. *sic*.

² Cf. *corresponding questions in Pannattivāro*, p. 69 f.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ,

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho citta-, etc.

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta-, etc.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . (as above).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca . . . (as above).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (as above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā citta . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

2.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (continue as in 1).*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā (continue as under 1, viii, a).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (continue as before).*

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Kusalāṇ ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tayo kandhā | } | cittasamutthā- naṇ ca rū- paṇ . . . |
| Kusalāṇ tayo khandhe paṭicca eko kandho | | |
| Kusalāṇ dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā | | |

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

¹ Cf. Nos. of paccayas on p. iii.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as above 1, c) . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṇvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā.

| | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------|
| tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . | } samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. |
| dve „ . . . dve . . . | |

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo mahābhūte „ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . .

dve „ „ dve mahābhūtā . . .

mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati anantara-paccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaraṇ pi samanantaraṇ pi ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo khandhe „ eko . . .

dve „ „ dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

| | |
|----------------------------------|------------------------------|
| Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo | } cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. |
| tayo eko | |
| dve dve khandhā | |

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ* . . . *akusalo* . . . *uppañjati sahaṇāta-paccayā*.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ* . . . *tayo* . . .
tayo *eko* . . .
dve *dve khandhā* . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ* . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppañjati sahaṇāta-paccayā*.

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ* . . . *akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti sahaṇātapaccayā*.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . *tayo* . . . }
tayo *eko* } *cittasamuṭṭhā-*
dve *dve khandhā* } *naṇ ca rūpaṇ.*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ* . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppañjati sahaṇāta-paccayā*.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

tayo khandhe . . . *eko* . . . } *cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca*
dve „ . . . *dve* . . . } *rūpaṇ.*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . .

. . . *tayo khandhā eko* . . . }
. . . *dve* „ *dve* . . . } *kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.*
. . . *khandhe paṭicca vatthun* . . .

vatthun paṭicca khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo *ekaṇ* . . .
dve *dve mahābhūtā* . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo *ekaṇ*
dve *dve*

Mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo *ekaṇ* . . .
dve *dve* . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṇ . . .

Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .
tayo ekaṇ . . .

(as just above) . . . upādārūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte
paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato*
. . . *upparjati sahaṇātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ
rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca (as above) . . .*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (as above) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . upparjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as under 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . upparjati aññamaññapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as just above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . (as above).*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandhe vatthu ca . . .

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .

khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .

vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
mahābhūte paṭicca ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . dve mahābhūte
paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ¹
. . . asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . upparjati nissayapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Nissayapaccayaṇ sahaṇātapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

¹ Elisions as in text. Fill in as under 6.

9.

(i) *Kusalaṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppañjati upanissayapaccayā*.
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca.

Upanissayapaccayaṇ ārammanapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppañjati purejātapaccayā*.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . *tayo* . . . *eko*
. . . *dve* . . . *dve khandhā* . . . *vatthun purejātapaccayā*.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ* . . . *akusalo* . . . *uppañjati purejāta-*
paccayā.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . *tayo* . . .
eko . . . *dve* . . . *dve* . . . *vatthun purejātapaccayā* . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ* . . . *avyākato* . . . *uppañjati purejāta-*
paccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . *tayo* . . . *ekaṇ* . . . *dve* . . . *dve* . . . *vatthun*
purejātapaccayā.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppañjati āsevanapaccayā*.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ (as in 10) . . . *dve* . . . *dve khandhā* . . .
(So for Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . .)

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ* . . . *avyakato* . . . *uppañjati āsevana-*
paccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as in 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppañjati kammappaccayā*.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (*īṇi*) . . .

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca* . . . (*īṇi*) . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-*
pañjati kammappaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo ma-
hābhūtā . . .

¹ (11) *pacchājātapaccaya*—is omitted Cf. *Comy. hereon*.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthanaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . avyakato dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākaṇpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇ, kaṭattā-, upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . tīṇi.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . tīṇi.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyakato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (as in 14) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . . mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . (xi, c) Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīni.*

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *tīni.*

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . *pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaṇ kammāpaccaya-sadisā*¹).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā . . . maggapaccayā . . .*

(*jhānapaccayaṇ pi maggapaccayaṇ pi hetupaccaya-sadisā*²).

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisā*).

20.

(i, a) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .*

(c) *Vatthūṇ vippayattapaccayā.*

¹ I.e. (13).

² I.e. (1).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .

(c) Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(d) Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 1 (b) and (c).

Akusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . as in 2 (b) and (c).

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . as in 3 (b), (c) and (d).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . and for dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuṇ . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so for dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuṇ, kaṭattā-rūpaṇ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ; vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuṇ, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.¹

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . (*sankhittaṃ*).

(*Atthipaccayaṃ sahaṃjātāpaccaya-sadisāṃ.*)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati natthipaccayā . . . vigatāpaccayā.*

Natthipaccayaṃ pi vigatāpaccayaṃ pi ārammaṇāpaccaya-sadisāṃ.

24.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati avigatāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ evaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatāpaccayaṃ sahaṃjātāpaccayā-sadisāṃ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā sajjhāyāntena vitthāretabbā.

¹ So the text.

[Gaṇanā-mūlakā.¹]

| | |
|------------------|-----------------|
| Hetuyā nava | Kamme nava |
| Ārammaṇe tīṇi | Vipāke ekaṇ |
| Adhipatīyā nava | Āhāre nava |
| Anantare tīṇi | Indriye nava |
| Samanantare tīṇi | Jhāne nava |
| Sahajāte nava | Magge nava |
| Aññamaññe tīṇi | Sampayutte tīṇi |
| Nissaye nava | Vippayutte nava |
| Upanissaye tīṇi | Atthiyā nava |
| Purejāte tīṇi | Natthiyā tīṇi |
| Āsevane tīṇi | Vigate tīṇi |
| | Avigate nava. |

Hetupaccayā [Hetumūlakā.]

| | |
|-----------------|--------------------------------|
| ārammaṇe tīṇi | samanantare tīṇi |
| adhipatīyā nava | sahajāte nava |
| anantare tīṇi | aññamaññe tīṇi . . . |
| | <i>etc., as in list above.</i> |

Hetupaccayā [Dumūlakā.]

| | |
|-----------------|-------------------------------------|
| ārammaṇapaccayā | anantare tīṇi |
| adhipatīyā tīṇi | samanantare tīṇi . . . |
| | <i>All tīṇi except vipāke ekaṇ.</i> |

[Timūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,² āsevana-paccayā kamme tīṇi . . . avigate tīṇi (*omitting vipāka-*).

[Sesamūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāre ekaṇ . . . avigate ekaṇ.

¹ Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

² *Omitting pacchājāta-*.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-
paccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaṇ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā nūṭhitā.

Ārammaṇe t̥hitenā sabbattha t̥n̄' eva pañhā.

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā t̥ni.

adhipatīyā t̥ni . . . pe . . .

avigate t̥ni.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava

ārammaṇe t̥ni . . . pe . . .

avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā t̥ni . . . pe . . .
samanantarapaccayā } avigate t̥ni.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . pe . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā t̥ni.

Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.

Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā t̥ni.

Purejātapaccayā hetuyā t̥ni,

Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā t̥ni,

ārammaṇe t̥ni . . . pe . . .

purejāte t̥ni,

kamme t̥ni,

āhāre t̥ni . . . pe . . .

avigate t̥ni.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaṇ natthi.

Kammapaccayā hetuyā nava

Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaṇ,

ārammaṇe ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

purejāte ekaṇ,

kamme ekaṇ

āhāre ekaṇ . . . pe . . .

avigate ekaṇ.

Vipākamūlake āsevanāṇ natthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,
 Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīṇi
 Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi
 Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 ārammaṇe tīṇi,
 adhipatīyā nava,
 natthiyā tīṇi,
 vigate tīṇi.

Ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlakaṇ kātun asajjhāyantena gaṇetabbā ti.
Anulomaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

1 (na-hetu).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paṭicca
vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo
upapajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo
. . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . ., tayo . . .
eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā
rūpaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ

. . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ;
tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

2 (na-ārammaṇa).

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun . . . Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ . . . Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ . . . *pe . . . (as under ra-hetu) . . . kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.*

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . .

3 (na-adhipati).

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā (*sic*).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . . pe . . . (as in kusalaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . .; so tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . .; so tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthun, vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattā rūpaṇ, upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (as under prev.).

4 (na-anantara).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaṇ pi na-samanantarapaccayaṇ pi na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

7 (na-aññamañña).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (as under prev.).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na aññamaññapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-aññamaññapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca . . . (analogous to x, c).

9 (na-upanissaya).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇjati na-upanissayapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Na-upanissayapaccayaṇ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisayaṇ.

10 (na-purejāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā;
tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalaṇ ekaṇ . . . (as under i).

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. . . . So for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṇ; vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upāda rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for x, c) . . . rūpaṇ.*

11 (na-pacchājāta).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati na-pacchājatapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . pe . . .

12 (*na-āsevana*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-āsevanapaccayā.*
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayaṇ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṇ pi
na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisāṇ.

13 (*na-kamma*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-*
kammaapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.
Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ
. . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

14 (*na-vipāka*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*
Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (*tīṇi*).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as above . . .*
tīṇi).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .
rūpaṇ. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . .
asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā
rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaṇṇayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyakataṇ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (na-āhāra).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-pajjati na-āhārapaṇṇayā.*

Bāhiraṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

16 (na-indriya).

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-indriyapaṇṇayā.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ.

17 (na-jhāna).

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-jhānapaṇṇayā.

Pañca-viññānasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

18 (na-magga).

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaṇṇayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . .

eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun;
vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo
. . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca
cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ. Asaṇ-
ñāsattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

19 (*na-sampayutta*).

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati
na-sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

20 (*na-vippayutta*).

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . dve
khandhā.

(ii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as for i).*

(iii) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
. . . tayo, etc.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
. . . Asaññāsattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . .
pe . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati
no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

[Gaṇanamūlakā¹

1. Hetu-ekamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|----------------------|-----------|---------------------|------------|
| Na-hetuyā dve | (Na-H 2) | na-kamme tīṇi | (Na-K 3) |
| na-ārammaṇa pañca | (Na-Ā 5) | na-vipāke nava | (Na-V 9) |
| na-adhipatiyā nava | (Na-A 9) | na-indriye ekaṇ | (Na-I 1) |
| na-anantare pañca | (Na-An 5) | na-jhāne ekaṇ | (Na-Jh 1) |
| na-samanantare pañca | (Na-S 5) | na-magge ekaṇ | (Na-M 1) |
| na-aññamaññe pañca | (Na-Añ 5) | na-sampayutte pañca | (Na-Sp 5) |
| na-upanissaye pañca | (Na-U 5) | na-vippayutte tīṇi | (Na-Vpp 3) |
| na-purejāte satta | (Na-Pu 7) | no-natthiyā pañca | (No-Nat 5) |
| na-pacchājāte nava | (Na-Pa 9) | no-vigate pañca | (No-Vg 5) |
| na-āsevane nava | (Na-Ās 9) | | |

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 | |

[Dumūlakāṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . pe . . . (as above, but all with only ekaṇ).

[Ti-mūlakādi.]

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatiṇipaccayā . . . and so on to (23) no-vigatapaccayā, omitting (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hetumūlakāṇ.

¹ From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

| | | | | | |
|----------------|----|----------------|----|----------------|-----|
| 1. Hetu | H | 9. Upanissaya | U | 17. Jhāna | Jh |
| 2. Ārammaṇa | Ā | 10. Purejāta | Pu | 18. Magga | M |
| 3. Adhipati | A | 11. Pacchājāta | Pā | 19. Sampayutta | Sp |
| 4. Anantara | An | 12. Āsevana | Ās | 20. Vippayutta | Vpp |
| 5. Samanantara | S | 13. Kamma | K | 21. Atthi | At |
| 6. Sahajāta | Sj | 14. Vipāka | V | 22. Natthi | Nat |
| 7. Aññamañña | Añ | 15. Āhāra | Āh | 23. Vigata | Vg |
| 8. Nissaya | N | 16. Indriya | I | 24. Avigata | Avg |

[Na-ārammaṇamūlakay.]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 5 | Na-Sp 5' |
| Na-A 5 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 5 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 5 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[Na-adhipatimūlakay.]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| . . . pe . . . | Na-Ās 9 | . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| . . . pe . . . | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Pu 2 | | | |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) No-Nat 1
Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

Na-anantarakaccayā, na-samanantarakaccayā na-aññamaññakaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-V 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-U 5 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 7 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 7 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-Ā 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-purejatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-S 1 | . . . pe . . . | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-An 1 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-U 1 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 3 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| . . . pe . . . | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | . . . pe . . . | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattiha ekaṇ*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . . .

Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-S 1 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Āñ 1 | Na-V 3 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-U 1 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-An 1 | | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|------------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Āñ 1 | Na-Ās 2 | ... pe ... |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 2 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Vg 1 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) ... No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā ... No-vigatapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|--------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Ās 5 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 5 ... pe ... | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-V 5 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Āh 1 ... pe ... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-U 5 ... pe ... | | |

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṇ*) ... Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanīyaṇ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇaṇā.]

| | | | |
|------------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| ... pe ... | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 ... pe ... Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; ... purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 ... Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-,¹ purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

¹ Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.

Hetu-, . . . (as above, adding) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[Hetumūlakaṇ.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Jh 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Kammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | | |

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | |

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Āñ 1 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 !. pe... | Na-U 1... pe... | ... pe ... | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | |

Vipākapaccayā, hetu-, ... purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, ... avi-gata-paccayā

| | |
|---------|----------|
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Ās 1. |
|---------|----------|

Āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-M 1 | |

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-P 3 ... pe ... | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|-------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-M 1 | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|--------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|--------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 6 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbaṇ.

Maggapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|----------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3. |
|--------|------------------------|--------|-----------|

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-V 9 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | | | |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|------------------------|---------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pu 1 | Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-V 3. |
|--------|---------|------------------------|---------|

Vippayuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . *pe* . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbaṇ.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-----------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Vp 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ viithāretabbaṇ.

Avigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | | |

Avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ viṭhāretabbāṇ.

Anulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccanīyānuloma-gaṇanā.*¹]

| | | | |
|------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā2 | Ās 2 | I 2 | Sp 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | ... pe ... |
| ... pe ... | V 1 | M 1 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 2 | | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-, na-adhipati-, ... pe ... na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 | |

(*sabbattha ekaṇ.*)

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-, ... pe ... na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ... pe ... na-āsevana-paccayā ... (*yāv' āsevanā sabbāṇ sadisaṇ*).

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā honti.

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ... na-āhāra-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|--------|

Na-hetu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-, na-upanissaya-, ... na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|--------|

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | V 5 | M 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 | Vpp 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 | ... pe ... | Avg 5 |

¹ B. °ānulomaṇ.

Na-ārammanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 9 | Añ 3 | K 9 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | V 1 | At 9 |
| An 3 | U 3 | Āh 9...pe... | Nat 3 |
| S 3 | Pu 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| Sj 9 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------|------|------|--------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 2 | Āh 2 | M 1 |
| An 2...pe... | K 2 | I 2 | Sp 2...pe... |
| Pu 2 | V 1 | Jh 2 | Avg 2 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | Āh 5...pe... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 | M 5 | Avg 5 |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

... (sankhittā) ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|----------|-------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 3 | N 7 | Āh 7 | At 7 |
| A 7 | U 3 | ... pe . | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Āv 3 | M 7 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |
| Sj 7 | | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------|------|------|-------------|
| Ā 2...pe... | V 1 | Jh 2 | Vpp 1 |
| U 2 | Āh 2 | M 1 | At 2...pe . |
| Ās 1 | I 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |
| K 2 | | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 9 | Añ 3 | K 9 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | V 1 | At 9 |
| A 9 | U 3 | Āh 9...pe... | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Pu 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |
| Sj 9 | | | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|------|------|----------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 2 | I 2 | Sp 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | ...pe... |
| ...pe... | V 1 | M 1 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 2 | | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------|-------|
| H 9 | Sj 9 | K 9 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | Añ 3 | Vp 1 | At 9 |
| A 9 | N 9 | Āh 9...pe... | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | N 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Pu 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------|------|------|--------------|
| Ā 2 | K 2 | I 2 | Sp 2...pe... |
| An 2...pe... | V 1 | Jh 2 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 2 | M 1 | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------|-------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1...pe... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| ... (sankhittāṇ) ... | | | |

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------|------|--------------|
| H 3 | Pu 3 | Āh 3...pe... |
| A 3...pe... | Ās 3 | Avg 3 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------|------|--------------|
| Ā 1 | Ās 1 | Jh 1 |
| An 1...pe... | Āh 1 | Sp 1...pe... |
| Pu 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-vipākāpaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------------|-------|
| H 9 | Añ 3 | K 9 | Vpp 3 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | Āh 9 | At 9 |
| A 9 | U 3 | ... pe ... | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Pu 3 | M 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |
| Sj 9 | | | |

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 2 | I 2 | Sp 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | ... pe ... |
| ... pe ... | Āh 2 | M 1 | Avg 2 |
| Pu 2 | | | |

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | I 1 | | |

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | I 1 | ... pe ... |
| An 1 | K 1 | Sp 1 | Avg 1 |

... pe pe ...
... (sankhittay) ...

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 ... pe ... | As 1 ... pe ... | |

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | | | |

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------------|-------|
| H 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | K 5 | ... pe ... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | V 1 | M 5 | Avg 5 |
| Āñ 1 | | | |

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Āñ 1 | ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | | | |
| | ... (sankhittan) ... | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|------------|------------|------------|
| H 3 | Ās 3 | At 3 |
| ... pe ... | ... pe ... | ... pe ... |
| U 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 3 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------|------|------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 1 | Jh 2 | At 2 |
| An 2 | K 2 | M 1 | ... pe ... |
| ... pe ... | Āh 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |
| U 2 | I 2 | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------------|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| Āñ 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | |
| | ... (sankhittan) ... | | |

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------------|-------|
| H 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | K 5 | ... pe ... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | V 1 | M 5 | Avg 5 |
| Āñ 1 | | | |

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|----------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Āñ 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... pe ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| N 1 | ... pe ... | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... (sankhittan) ... na-kamma-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | Āñ 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|------|------|------|--------|

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanīyānulomaṇ.

Paṭiccavāro niṭṭhito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ. Sahajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, tayo khandhe sahajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve khandhe sahajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe saha-jātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṇ . . .; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāro evaṇ viṭhāretabbaṇ.

| | | | |
|------------------|------|------|-------|
| H 9 ¹ | Añ 3 | V 1 | Vpp 9 |
| Ā 3 | N 9 | Āh 9 | At 9 |
| A 9 | U 3 | I 9 | Nat 3 |
| An 3 | Pu 3 | Jh 9 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | M 9 | Avg 9 |
| Sj 9 | K 9 | Sp 3 | |

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāra-gaṇanā evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ* !²)

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe saha-jāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ

¹ K. adds paṭiccagaṇanā.

² K. gaṇetabbā.

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpañ; *so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .*

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatañ ekañ khandhañ sahaajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpañ; *so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .*

Khandhe¹ sahaajātañ vatthu; vatthuñ sahaajātā khandhā.

Ekañ mahābhūtañ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; *so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .*

Mahābhūte sahaajātañ cittasamuṭṭhānañ rūpañ kaṭat-tārūpañ upādārūpañ. Bāhirañ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānañ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānañ . . . Asaññasattānañ ekañ mahābhūtañ sahaajātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte sahaajātañ kaṭattā-rūpañ upādārūpañ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.²

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 9 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vp 3 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-I 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Paccaniyañ niṭṭhitañ.

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 9 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 9 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 3 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 9 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Anulomapaccaniyañ niṭṭhitañ.

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|------|---------------------|
| Ā 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 |
| A 2 . . . pe . . . | V 1 | M 1 |
| Pu 2 | Āh 1 | Sp 2 . . . pe . . . |
| Ās 2 | I 1 | Avg 2 |

Paccaniyānulomañ niṭṭhitañ.

Paṭiccatthañ nāma sahaajātatthañ,
sahaajātatthañ nāma paṭiccatthañ.³

Sahajātavāro.

¹ K. dve khandhe.

² K. omits these directions.

³ So K. B. has Paṭiccatthañ, sahaajātatthañ. In the Comy. both Bm. and S. have °atthañ.

[Paccayavāro.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . , dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Avyākataṇ . . . dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ, paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . ; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; *so for* tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ; sotāyatanaṇ paccayā sotaviññānaṇ; ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . jivhāyatanaṇ . . . kāyāyatanaṇ . . . kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā. Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, a) *Kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīni.

Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tīni.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyavyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ¹ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

6.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīni).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīni).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Āsañ-ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ, vatthuṇ paccayā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyavyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ K. °paccayā; so also below.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo up-
pajjati sahaṇātāpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

7.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati aññaṇamaññaṇapaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati aññaṇamaññaṇapaccayā . . . (ekaṇ).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo up-
pajjati aññaṇamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā vatthuṇ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve . . . paccayā dve. . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamutthānaṇ . . . Utusamutthānaṇ . . . Asaññaṇasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve. . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo
uppajjati aññaṇamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

8.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissayaṇpaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā sahaṇātāpaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

9.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayaṇpaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-
sadisaṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā.¹

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyaṃvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyaṃvyākataṃ khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .; dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

¹ As for kusalaṃ . . . just above.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyaṅvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, e) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . .

13.

Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammapaccayā.

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṅvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyaṅvyākataṇ khandhā.

¹ No. 11 is omitted in the text.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇ paccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . .¹

(ix, c)² *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇ paccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇ paccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā . . . pe . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākaṇ paccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . paṭisandhikkhaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇ . . . pe . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā (paripunnhaṇ).

¹ K. adds *pe*.

² K. omits *section*.

16.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā indriyapaccayā.

Yathā kammappaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

17.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā (18) maggapaccayā pi.*

Yathā hetupaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā . . . (Arammaṇa-sadisaṇ).*

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuṇ; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khan-
dhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ
khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
atthipaccayā : . . . pe . . . (sahajāta-sadisaṃ kātabbāṃ).*

(22) Natthipaccayā . . . (23) Vigatapaccayā . . . āram-
maṇa-sadisaṃ.

(24) Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccaya-sadisaṃ.

[Hetumūlakaṃ.]

| | | | |
|-------|------|-------|--------|
| H 17 | Añ 7 | V 1 | Vp 17 |
| Ā 7 | N 17 | Āh 17 | At 17 |
| A 17 | U 7 | I 17 | Nat 7 |
| An 7 | Pu 7 | Jh 17 | Vg 7 |
| S 7 | Ās 7 | M 17 | Avg 17 |
| Sj 17 | K 17 | Sp 7 | |

Hetupaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|----------------------|
| Ā 7 | An 7 | Sj 17 . . . pe . . . |
| A 17 | S 7 | Avg 17 |

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . sabbattha 7 V 1 Avg 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

K 7 Āh 7 Avg 7.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā purejātapaccayā kammaṇapaccayā
vipākapaṇapaccayā āhārapaccayā vigatapaccayā

Avg 1.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7 A 7 . . . pe . . .

Ārammaṇamūlakaṃ yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ viññāretabbāṃ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|-------|
| H 7 | Pu 7 | At 7 |
| Ā 7 | K 7 | Vg 7 |
| A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Avg 7 |

Kammapaccayā, vipākappaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| H 1 | Pu 1 | At 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Ā 1 | K 1 | Avg 1 |
| A 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

| | | |
|-----|-----|-------|
| H 7 | Ā 7 | Vg 7. |
|-----|-----|-------|

Paccayavāre anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

1.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ, kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utu-samuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ, upādārūpaṇ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaṇ¹ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (avyākataṇ paripunṇaṇ kātābbaṇ). Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ. Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthun paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . pe . . .

Yathā anulome saha-jātapaccayaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbaṇ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantara-paccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññaṇaṇapaccayā, na-upanissaya-paccayā, na-purejātapaccayā . . . (Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ).*

¹ K. abyākataṇ.

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājāta-paccayā . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . .*

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
(na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi pari-punnaṇ, sattarasa, yathā anulome saha-jātapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kiriya-vyākate dhamme khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paccayā upādārūpaṇ.¹ Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā-kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. omits.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākappaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ; upādā rūpaṇ.¹ Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākappaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaṇ thapetvā sabbattha vitthāretabbaṇ.

15-20, 22.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ . . . Na-jhāne imaṇ nānākaraṇaṇ . . . na-maggapaccayā:—Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā ahetukavipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā . . . na-magge imaṇ nānākaraṇaṇ; avasesaṇ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanūyaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ . . . na-sampayuttapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.* Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.)

[Hetumūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-M 1 | |

¹ K. omits.

Na-hetuyā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 4 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 4 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 4 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Vg 1 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | |
|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | (sabbattha 1) No-Vg 1 |

Na ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|----------------|-----------------|----------------------|
| Na-H | Na-Ās 5 | Na-Sp 5 ¹ |
| Na-A 5...pe... | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-U 5...pe... | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Vg 5 |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| |
|-----------------------|
| Na-A 1 . . . No-Vg 1. |
|-----------------------|

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|----------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-S 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-An 5...pe... | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Āh 1...pe... | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1...pe... | Na-Pa 4 | Na-I 1...pe... | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 4 | Na-Sp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-U 1 | | | |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| |
|----------------------------|
| Na-An 1 . . . sabbattha 1. |
|----------------------------|

*Na-anantarakaccayā na-samanantarakaccayā na-aññamaññāpaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇasādisaṇ.*

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-Āh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-K 3 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 2 | . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |

¹ K. has ekaṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sabbattiha* 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 4 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 4 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sabbattiha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-U 1 | Na-V 7 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . *sabbattiha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|-----------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-Āh 1 | No-Nat 1 ¹ |
| Na-An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Pa 4 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 ¹ |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 4 | Na-Sp 1 | |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . *sabbattiha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . *sabbattiha* 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

¹ K. reads pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisaṇ.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|------------------------|------------------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Āh 1... pe... |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-S 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-U 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-V 3 | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-Añ 1 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pu 1 | Na-V 2 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Pa 2 | Na-Āh 1... pe... | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā na-ārammaṇasadisaṇ.

Paccayavāre paccanīyan niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ.]

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------|---------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5... pe... | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-V 7 | |

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.¹

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

¹ K. adds Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā
Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā vipākappaccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā
Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 7 | | |

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-V 7 | |

(*yathā hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|---------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | | |

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ viṭṭhāretabbāṇ.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Āññamaññapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-V 7 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 | Na-U 1 | Na-Sp 1 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-An 1 | Na-Pa 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-V 7 | No-Vg 1 |

Aññamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ*.

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4.

Nissayapaccayā yathā sahajātapaccayā.

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammaṇasadisāṇ*.

Purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-K 7 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------|---------------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 7 | Na-M 1 ¹ |
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-V 7 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7² . . . *sankhittaṇ*.Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . .
sankhittaṇ . . . *avigatapaccayā*Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|-----------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Āñ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

¹ K. *has* tiṇi.² K. *omits*.

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|----------|---------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 4 | No-Vg 5 |
| . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . | Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 | |
| . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . | | | |

Vipākapaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-U 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Vg 1 |

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-U 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Ās 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | Na-Sp 1 | No-Vg 1 |

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . purejātapaccayā

| | |
|---------|-------------------------------|
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Ās 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
|---------|-------------------------------|

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . avigata-paccayā

| | |
|---------|-------------------------------|
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Ās 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
|---------|-------------------------------|

Āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|--------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-I 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| . . . <i>sankhittaṇ</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-V 17 | | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Indriyapaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-M 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-V 17 | | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|----------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-M 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| . . . pe . . . | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 5 |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Maggapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|----------|---------|
| Na-H 3 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 | |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .Sampayuttapaccayā . . . *ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ*.

Vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-V 17 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Jh 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 5 | Na-K 7 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-V 17 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | | | |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|--------|
| Na-A 7 | Na-Pa 7 | Na-K 7 |
| Na-Pu 1 | Na-Ās 7 | Na-V 7 |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ*

. . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipaka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . saha-jātapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Natthipaccayā }
Vigatapaccayā } ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā saha-jātapaccaya-sadisāṇ.
Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

| | | | |
|---------------------------|------|------|----------------------------|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 | Āh 4 | M 3 |
| A 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | K 4 | I 4 | Sp 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Pu 4 | V 1 | Jh 4 | Avg 4 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|---------------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-ñapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|---------------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-ñapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Vg 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* no-vigatapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|--------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|-----|------|--------|

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----------|-----------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | <i>pe</i> . . . | At 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | M 5 | Avg 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 . . . | Vpp 5 | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------|---------------------------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| An 1 | K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------|------|------------|--------|
| H 17 | U 7 | Āh 17 | Nat 7 |
| Ā 7 | Ās 7 | ... pe ... | Vg 7 |
| An 7 ... pe ... | K 17 | At 17 | Avg 17 |
| N 7 ¹ | V 1 | | |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------|------|-----------------|-------|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 | I 4 | |
| An 4 | K 4 | Jh 4 | |
| ... pe ... | V 1 | M 3 | |
| Pu 4 | Āh 4 | Sp 4 ... pe ... | Avg 4 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittaṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññaṇaṇipaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-----------------|-------|
| H 7 | Sj 7 | K 7 | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 3 | Añ 3 | V 1 | At 3 |
| A 7 | N 7 | Āh 7 ... pe ... | Vg 3 |
| An 3 | U 3 | M 7 | Avg 7 |
| S 3 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|------|------|-----------------|
| Ā 2 | K 2 | Jh 2 | Vpp 1 |
| An 2 ... pe ... | V 1 | M 1 | At 2 ... pe ... |
| U 2 | Āh 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |
| Ās 1 | I 2 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittaṇ* ... Avg 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----------------|------------------|--------|
| H 17 | Sj 7 | K 17 | Nat 17 |
| Ā 7 | Añ 7 ... pe ... | V 1 | Vg 7 |
| A 17 | Pu 7 | Āh 17 ... pe ... | Avg 17 |
| An 7 | Ās 7 | At 17 | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------------|-----------------|-----------------|--|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 ... pe ... | Sp 4 ... pe ... | |
| An ... pe ... | Jh 4 | Avg 4 | |
| Pu 4 | M 3 | | |

¹. B. *has sattarasa*.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | | | |
|------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|
| H 17 | S 7 | U 7 | Āh 7 | Sp 7 | Nat 7 |
| Ā 7 | Sj 17 | Pu 17 | I 17 | Vpp 17 | Vg 7 |
| A 17 | Añ 7 | K 17 | Jh 17 | At 17 | Avg 17 |
| An 7 | N 17 | V 1 | M 17 | | |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------------|------|------|-----------------------|
| Ā 4 | K 4 | I 4 | Sp 4 |
| An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | V 1 | Jh 4 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Pu 4 | Āh 4 | M 3 | Avg 4 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|-------|
| K 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 7 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 7 | Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|----------------------------|------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|-------|-----------------------------|--------|--------|
| H 17 | Sj 17 | Pu 7 | M 17 | Nat 7 |
| Ā 7 | Añ 7 | Ās 7 | Sp 7 | Vg 7 |
| A 17 | N 17 | K 17 | Vpp 17 | Avg 17 |
| S 7 | U 7 | Āh 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | At 17 | |

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|------|------|------|------|-----------------------|
| Ā 4 | Pu 4 | K 4 | I 4 | M 3 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 4 | Āh 4 | Jh 4 | Sp 4 | Avg 4 |

Na-vipākaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Āh 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | I 1 | | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | Avg 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | At 1 | |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|-----------------|----------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 ... pe ... | K 1 ... pe ... | |

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-maggapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------|------|----------------|-----------------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | Sp 1 ... pe ... |
| An 1 ... pe ... | Ās 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | |
|------|----------------|-------|
| Sj 1 | K 1 ... pe ... | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |
| N 1 | Vpp 1 | |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-----------------|-------|
| H 5 | Añ 1 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 5 | N 5 | Āh 5 ... pe ... | At 5 |
| Sj 5 | K 5 | M 5 | Avg 5 |

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 ... sankhittaṇ ... Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| H 3 ... pe ... | Ās 3 ... pe ... | At 3 ... pe ... |
| U 3 | Sp 3 | Avg 3 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | | | |
|-----------------|------|------|------|------|-----------------|
| Ā 2 | U 2 | I 2 | K 2 | M 1 | At 2 ... pe ... |
| An 2 ... pe ... | Ās 1 | Āh 2 | Jh 2 | Sp 2 | Avg 2 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| Sj 1 | N 1 | Āh 1 | At 1 |
| Añ 1 | K 1 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

... sankhittaṇ ...

No-natthipaccayā }
 No-vigatapaccayā¹ } na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Paccayavāre paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko khandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . ; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya

¹ So B. and K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṇ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ. Vatthuṇ nissāya vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyaṇyākatā khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*
Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*
Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(ix, e) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāye cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, e) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

| | | | | |
|-------|-------|------|----------------------|-------|
| H 17 | Sj 17 | Pu 7 | Āh 17 . . . pe . . . | At 17 |
| Ā 7 | Añ 7 | Ās 7 | M 17 | Nat 7 |
| A 17 | N 17 | K 17 | Sp 7 | Vg 17 |
| An 17 | U 7 | V 1 | Vpp 17 | Av 17 |
| S 7 | | | | |

Nissayavāre anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyaṃ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammañ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukapaṭṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṃ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ nissāya cakkhaviññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaṇ.

Vatthuṇ¹ nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā
khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppaj-
jati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ² nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato
moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ
ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

| | | | |
|---------|----------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-K 7 | Na-Sp 5 |
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-U 5 | Na-V 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-M 1 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Ās 17 | | |

Nissayavārassa paccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Ās 17 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 17 | Na-U 5 | Na-K 7 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-An 5 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-V 17 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Pa 17 | Na-Sp 5 | |

Nissayavārassa anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccaniyānulomaṇ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|
| Ā 4 | Ās 4 | Āh 4 | M 3 |
| An 4 . . . pe . . . | K 4 | I 4 | Sp 4 . . . pe . . . |
| Pu 4 | V 1 | Jh 4 | Avg 4 |

Nissayavāre paccaniyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayattaṇ nāma nissayattaṇ, nissayattaṇ nāma paccayattaṇ.³

Nissayavāro.

¹ K. Pasādavatthuṇ. ² K. Khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca . . .

³ K. paccayattaṇ, nissayattaṇ.

[*SAN̐SAT̐THAVĀRO*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saṇsat̐tho eko khandho; dve khandhe saṇsat̐thā dve khandhā.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho akusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.

Viriyākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati ārammaṇapaccayā. . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe natthi.

. . . *anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahaṇātāpaccayā, aññamaññapaccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā : sabbāni padāni hetumūlasadisāni.*

10.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, b) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsat̐tho akusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsat̐thā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā . . . pe . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammaṇapaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ . . . pe . . .

15-19.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggāpaccayā . . . sampayuttapaccayā :—imāni padāni hetu-paccayasadisāni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṅsatthā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe saṅsatthā dve khandhā. Vatthuṇ vip-payuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā.

21-24.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṅsattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthipaccayā . . . natthipaccayā . . . vigatāpaccayā . . . avi-gatāpaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-sadisāṇ).*

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . *hetumūlakaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ*.

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . . K 3 Avg 3
Pu 3 Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipākapaccayā

H 1 . . . *pe* . . . K 1 Avg 1
Pu 1 Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .

San̥satthavāre anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyaṇ*].

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ san̥sattho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe san̥satthe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ san̥sattho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ san̥satthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ san̥satthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3-10.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ san̥sattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejātupaccayā.

Ārūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ san̥satthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe san̥satthā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . .*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . .*

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ san̥sattho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātupaccayā . . . (tīṇi) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. Āruppe.

13.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe saṇsatṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho akusalo dhammo*
uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.

Akusale khandhe saṇsatṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho avyākato dhammo*
uppajjati na-kammaṇaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe saṇsatṭhā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho . . . Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ
saṇsatṭho . . . Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho avyākato dham-
mo uppajjati na-vipākaṇaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākatan ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsatṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṇsatṭhavāre paccanīyavibhange na-kamme ca na-vipāke
ca 'paṭisandhi' natthi. Avasesesu sabbattha atthi.

17.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhānaṇaccayā.

Pañcaviññāṇasahagataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsatṭhā tayo
khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggaṇaccayā.

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
saṇsatṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukaṇpaṭisandhikkhane . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati*
na-vippayuttaṇaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saṇsatṭhā tayo khandhā
. . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsatṭho akusalo dhammo*
uppajjati na-vippayuttaṇaccayā.

¹ B. Āruppe.

Arūpe¹ akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā
. . . dve khandhā.

Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo uppañjati
na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ
saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vippayutte 'paṭisandhi' natthi.

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | | |

Na-hetupaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|----------------------|----------|
| Na-Pa 2 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 ² | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āse-
vana-paccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------------------|--------|-----------|
| Na-K 1 | Na-V 1 ³ | Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 2. |
|--------|---------------------|--------|-----------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as before, adding) na-kammapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|--------|-----------|
| Na-V 1 | Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 1. |
|--------|--------|-----------|

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-
maggapaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | |
|------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-Pu 2 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pa 2 | Na-K 1 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 2 |

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

¹ B. Āruppe.

² B. omits.

³ B. has dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 2 | Na-Ās 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |
| Na-Pa 2 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 | |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pā 2 | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 2 | Na-K 1 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-Pu 2 | Na-V 2 | Na-Vpp 2 |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-A 1 | Na-Pa 1 | Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |
| Na-Pu 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-M 1 | |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

| | |
|--------|---------|
| Na-K 1 | Na-M 1. |
|--------|---------|

Na-jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|---------|--------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pa 1 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 1 | Na-Ās 1 | |

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-paccayā

| |
|---------|
| Na-M 1. |
|---------|

Na-maggapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|--------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 1 ... pe ... | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 1 | Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |

... sankhittaṇ ...

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|--------------------|--------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . .
na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1. Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . purejātā-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above,¹ adding*) vipākakapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-
āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . anantarapac-
cayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ*).

¹ Omitting āsevanapaccayā.

Purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 |

Purejātapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-V 3 . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . |
|--------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|

Āsevanapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-K 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . | | |

Kammapaccayā

| | | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 | Na-Ās 3 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Vipākapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 1 | Na-Ās 1 | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 1 | Na-Pa 1 | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 1 |

Vipākapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 1 . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Āhārapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |
| . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | | | |

Indriyapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-Vpp 3 |

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

| |
|--------------------------------------|
| Na-A 3 . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> . . . |
|--------------------------------------|

Maggapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 1 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | |

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 | Na-M 1 | |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

| | | |
|--------|-------------------------------|---------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pu 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Jh 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 1 | Na-M 1 |

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā

Natthipaccayā

Vigatapaccayā

Avigatapaccayā

} *yathā na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*
Anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccaniyānulomaṇ.*]

| | | | | | |
|----------------------------|------|-----|------|------|----------------------------|
| Ā 2 | Pu 2 | K 2 | Āh 2 | Jh 2 | Sp 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Ās 2 | V 1 | I 2 | M 1 | Av 2 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittaṇ, sabbattha dve.*

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|-------|----------------|
| Ā 2 | Ās 1 | Āh 2 | M 1 | At 2 |
| An 2 . . . pe . . . | K 2 | I 2 | Sp 1 | . . . pe . . . |
| U 2 | V 1 | Jh 2 | Vpp 1 | Avg 2 |

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta, na-āsevana-, na-kamma-paccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|----------------------------|--|
| Ā 1 | U 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 | |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 . . . sabbattha ekaṇ. | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as above, adding) na-vipākapaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|--|
| Ā 1 | U 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 | |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 . . . pe . . . | |

(Na-vipākaṇ na-maggaṇ na-vippayuttaṇ na-kammappaccaya-sadisāṇ.¹)

Na-adhipatipaccayā

| | | |
|-----|----------------------------|--------|
| H 3 | Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . | Avg 3. |
|-----|----------------------------|--------|

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | |
|----------------------------|--------|
| Ā 2 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . | Avg 2. |
|----------------------------|--------|

(Adhipatimūlakaṇ na-hetumhi t̥hitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇ kātappaṇ.)

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|----------------------------|------|------------------|
| H 3 | Ās 3 | V 1 ² |
| Ā 3 . . . sankhittaṇ . . . | K 3 | |

(Sabbāni padāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikhitesu padesu t̥iṇi pañhā. Na-purejātamūlake na-hetuyā t̥hitena āsevane ca magge ca eko pañho kātabbo. Avasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā paripunnāṇ na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisāṇ.)

Na-kammappaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 . . . pe . . . | Ās 3 | Avg 3 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | |

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | Pu 1 | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Ās 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 . . . pe . . . | |

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|---------------------|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| Ā 1 | U 1 | I 1 | Sp 1 | Avg 1 |
| An 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh 1 | Jh 1 | At 1 . . . pe . . . | |

(Avasesāni padāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.)

¹ Sic B. and K.

² K. t̥iṇi.

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 3 . . . sankhittaṃ . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 1 Avg 2

(Na-vipākamūlakaṃ imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ. Avasesāni yathā
hetumūlakaṃ.)¹

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 I 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-
na-magga-paccayā

Ā 1 An 1 . . . pe . . . (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .
An 1 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Jh 1 Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 1 U 1 Jh 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittaṃ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . . Ās 3 . . . pe . . . At 3 . . . pe . . .
U 3 Sp 3 Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2 . . . pe . . .
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pac-
chājāta-paccayā, na-āsevanamūlakaṃ pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇaṃ.

Na-kammappaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tīṇi mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ā 1 U 1 I 1 Sp 1 Avg 1
S 1 . . . pe . . . Āh 1 Jh 1 At 1 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Saṃsatthavāro.

¹ So B. and K B. inserts stop after the first word.

[SAMPAYUTTAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . .

| | | | |
|--------------------|-----|---------------------|---------------------|
| H 3 . . . pe . . . | K 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Sp 3 . . . pe . . . |
| Pu 3 | V 1 | M 3 | Avḡ 3 |
| Ās 3 | | | |

Anulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[Paccanīyaṇ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

| | | |
|---------|------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 2 | Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . | Na-M 1 |
| Na-A 3 | Na-V 3 ¹ | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-Jh 1 | |

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

¹ K. has dve.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]

Ā 2 Pu 2 I 2 M 1 Avg 2
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sampayuttavāro.

*Saṃsaṭṭhantaṃ nāma sampayuttantaṃ ; sampayuttantaṃ nāma
saṃsaṭṭhantaṃ.*¹

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu² taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
paccayena paccayo.*

*Kusalo dhammo avyākataṃ dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākataṃ ca dhammassa
hetupaccayena paccayo.*

*Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhā-
nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.*

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena
paccayo.*

*Akusalo hetu taṃ-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-
paccayena paccayo.*

¹ K. °atthaṃ in both terms. See above, p. 100.

² B. reads kusalā hetū here and in all analogous sentences below; and omits taṃ.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā hetū¹ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā hetū sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā,² uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati; pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṃ paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamangissa cittaṃ jānanti.

Ākāsañāñcāyatanakusalaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṃ nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhiividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāga-taṃsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi

¹ Here and below K. has hetu.

² K. reads throughout samādiyitvā. In the Comy. S. and Bm. both ea d °diyitvā.

uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, do-
manassaṇ uppañjati; pubbe sucinnāni assādeti abhinandati;
taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā
uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; jhānā
vutṭhahitvā jhānaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo
uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ
uppañjati, jhāne vippaṭisārassa domanassaṇ uppañjati.

Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vutṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe
sucinnāni paccavekkhati, kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anatta-
to vipassati, cetopariyañānena kusalaṇ cittaṇ samangissa cittaṇ
jhānāti; sekhaṇ vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato
anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā
uppañjati; kusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo
uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ
uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko
tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati.

Ākāsañāñcāyatanakusalaṇ viññānañcāyatanavipākassa ca
kiriyaṇ ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāya-
tanakusalaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyaṇ
ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ khandhā cetopariyañānaṇ pubbenivāsānussati-
ñānaṇ yathākammūpagañānaṇ anāgatañsañānaṇ āvaj-
janāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati,
diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ
uppañjati; diṭṭhiṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo
uppañjati . . . *pe* . . . vicikicchāṇ ārabba vicikicchā up-
pañjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṇ
uppañjati; uddhaccaṇ ārabba uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, vicikic-
chā . . . domanassaṇ ārabba domanassaṇ uppañjati, vicikic-
chā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhaṇ pahinākilēse paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilēse
paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudācinne kilēse jānanti. Sekhaṇ
vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipas-
santi, cetopariyañānena akusalaṇ cittaṇ samangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññānassa pubbenivāsānussatiññānassa yathākammūpagaññānassa anāgataṇṣaṇñānassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā pahinakilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānāti, akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyaññānena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññānassa pubbenivāsānussatiññānassa yathākammūpagaññānassa anāgataṇṣaṇñānassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaṇ paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, soṭaṇ, ghānaṇ, jivhaṇ, kāyaṇ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ sunāti, cetopariyaññānena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānāti.

Ākāśānañcāyatanakiriyaṇ viññānañcāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññānassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ cetovīññānassa, gandhāyatanaṇ ghānavīññānassa; rasāyatanaṇ jivhāvīññānassa, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyavīññānassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhaññānassa cetopariyaññānassa pubbenivāsānussatiññānassa anāgataṇṣaṇñānassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti nibbānaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anat-tato vipassanti, sotaṇ ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti, cetopariya-ñānena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañānassa cetopariyañānassa pubbenivāsānussatiñānassa anāgataṇsañānassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Ayvakato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajja-ti, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinan-dati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.¹ paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati, (b) Sahajātādhipati.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭha-hitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavek-khanti.

(b) Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ

¹ p. will henceforward represent paccayena.

katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinnāni garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalādhīpati cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Kusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . (as above) . . . (b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati cittasamutṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (a, b):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (b) Vipākavyākataṁ kiriyaṇ vyākataṁ adhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamutṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Cakkhuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṇ anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā,¹ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavaṇaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavanaṇ āvajjanaṇ, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṇ phalasamāpattiyā samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sahaṇṇatap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnaṇ khandhānaṇ sahaṇṇatapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa sahaṇṇatapaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ sahaṇṇatapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (as above) dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . (as above) cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ, kaṭattā-rupānaṃ¹ upādārūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. omits this term.

Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūtā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Asañ-ñasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpānaṇ upādarūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ saha-jāta

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññaṇ. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriāvākyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ vatthussa ca aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ aññamaññaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ aññamaññaṇpac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; dve mahābhūtā.
 . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa . . . ; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayaṇ paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇ paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa nissayaṇ paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā . . . ; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ nissaya . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Ekam mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnam mahābhūtaṇaṇ nissaya.]¹ . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upāda-rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ . . . tiṇṇaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnam mahābhūtaṇaṇ nissaya . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ upādā rūpānaṇ ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇ . . . Sotāyatanaṇ . . . Ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . Jivhāyatanaṇ . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāya-viññānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākātānaṇ kiriyāvyākātānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalānaṇ . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tinnam khandhānaṇ nissaya . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnam khandhānaṇ nissaya . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇam ; . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnam khandhānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa nissayap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇaṇ rūpānaṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. omits bracketed sentences.

9.

Kusalo¹ dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciññāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhaṇ gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhaṇ maggā vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya, dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti: jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ . . . maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Sīlaṇ, sutanaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati . . . (as above). Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutanaṇ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (so for tatiyaṇ and catutthaṇ jhānaṇ).

Ākāsānañcāyatanassa parikammaṇ ākāsānañcāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (so for viññānañcāyatananaṇ, ākiñcaññāyatananaṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatananaṇ).

Paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissayap. paccayo. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ākāsānañcāyatanassa, ākāsānañcāyatananaṇ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaṇ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaṇ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhividhaññaṇassa parikam-

¹ K. Akusalo (an uncorrected slip).

maṇ iddhiḍḍhañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa parikammaṇ cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa parikammaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇassa parikammaṇ yathākammupagañāṇassa, anāgataṇsañāṇassa parikammaṇ anāgataṇsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Dibbaṇ cakkhu¹ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, dibbā sotadhātuyā² iddhiḍḍhañāṇassa, iddhiḍḍhañāṇaṇ cetopariyañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇaṇ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṇ yathākammupagañāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇaṇ anāgataṇsañāṇassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (so for the 2nd to 4th Paths.).

Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dutiyō maggo tatiyassa, tatiyō maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattiṇ upāpenti uppannaṇ samāpajjanti sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhāṇaṇ atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya tñāṇāṭṭhānakosallassa³ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ datvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe sucinnāni taṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti; diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti, diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti. Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññaṇ rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. Dibbacakkhu.

² B. dibbasota°.

³ K. tñāṇaṭṭhāna°.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyaṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Silaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ . . . pe . . . Saddhā, silaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ kammaṇ² vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyaṇ samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya tñānāthānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo:—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.³

(b) Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusaṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ pala-pati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti. paripanthē tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, pitarāṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, arahantaṇ jīvitaṇ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittaṇ tathāgataṇ lohitaṇ uppādeti, sanghaṇ bhindati. Dosaṇ upanissāya . . . mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . pe . . . sanghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

² Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

³ B. *adds* diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pānātipāto pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pānātipāto adinnādānaṃ, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaṃ adinnādānaṃ, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittan* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkaṃ bandhitabbāṃ*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisuṇavācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhijjhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pānātipātassa adinnādānaṃ . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātughātakammaṃ¹ mātughātakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Matūghātakammaṃ pitughātakammasa² arahantaghātakammasa³ ruhiruppādakammasa sanghābheda-kammasa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pitughātakammaṃ pitughātakammasa . . . *pe* . . . arahantaghātakammasa ruhiruppādakammasa sanghabhedakammasa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātughātakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantaghātakammaṃ . . . ruhiruppādakammaṃ . . . sanghabhedakammaṃ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātughātakammasa . . . arahantaghātakammasa ruhiruppādakammasa sanghabhedakammasa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaṃ kātabbāṃ*).

Akusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(c) Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ . . . abhiññaṃ . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. *So for* dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, diṭṭhiṃ, patthanāṃ. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pānaṃ hantvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samā-

¹ B. reads °ghatikammaṃ here and in Comy.

² B. inserts upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

³ °ghāti°.

diyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Adinnaṇ ādayitvā, musā bhaṇitvā, pisunaṇ bhaṇitvā, pharusāṇ bhaṇitvā, samphaṇ palapitvā, sandhiṇ chinditvā, nillopaṇ karitvā, ekāgārikaṇ karitvā, paripanthē thatvā, paradāraṇ gantvā, gāmaghātaṇ karitvā, nigamaghātaṇ karitvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Mātarāṇ jīvitā voropetvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; . . . *pe* . . . pitarāṇ jīvitā voropetvā, arahantaṇ jīvitā voropetvā, duṭṭhena cittaena tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādetvā, sanghaṇ bhinditvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati uposathakammaṇ karoti . . . *pe* . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(b) Anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (b) Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. *So for* dosaṇ, mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ. Rāgo, doso, moso, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Akusalaṇ kammaṇ vipākassa upanissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ upanissayap. . . . Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyāṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

Bhojanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Senāsanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā, phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya. . . . Ara-hā kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriya-samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriya-samāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissaya. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Sekhā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissaya. . . .

(b) Āvajjanā kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya . . . paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, silaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, silaṇ . . . pe . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ, kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ, utu, bhojanaṇ, senāsanaṇ saddhāya, silassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissaya. . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa upanissaya. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Cakkuṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṇ . . . pe . . . Rūpe . . . vatthuṇ . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriya-vyākate khandhe garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati: taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

(b) Āvajjanā akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissaya-paccayena paccayo.

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya pānaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharuṇaṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ palapati; sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārikaṇ karoti, paripanthe tiṭṭhati, para-dāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti; mātaraṇ, pitaraṇ,

arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittaṇa Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeti, saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammanapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammanapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ sunanti.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Cakkhuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . pacchājātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevana . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kamma. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kamma. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhanikā.

(a) Kusalā cetanā cittasamutthānānaṇ rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

(b) Nānākhanikā kusalā cetanā vipākānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamutthānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhanikā.

(a) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kamma-
paccayena paccayo.

(b) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca
rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
kammappaccayena paccayo.*

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasam-
uṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ
khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .
Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ
khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Cetanā vat-
thussa kammappaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasam-
uṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa kandhassa
cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ
kandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena
paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko kandho
tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā . . .
dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ
vipāka . . . Kandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapacca-
yena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhāra . . .

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
āhārapaccayena paccayo.*

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhārap.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ indriya . . .

¹ B. Kabaḷi°; K. Kavaḷiṇ°.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyaṃ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhāna-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhāna-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānaṃ.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhāna-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhāna-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānaṃ paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānaṃ paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātāni kiriyāvyākātāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Sahajātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahajātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) purejātaṃ, (c) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisan-dhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) purejātaṇ, (c) pacchājātaṇ (1) āhāraṇ, (2) indriyaṇ.

(a) Sahajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tinnaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tinnaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṇ atthi. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tinnaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaṇ]² kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhatuyā saddaṇ suṇāti.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇsa atthipaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññānaṇsa atthi. . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuviññānaṇsa atthi. . . . Sotāyatanaṇ sotaviññānaṇsa. . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññānaṇsa atthi. . . . Vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

(c) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā¹ purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabalinkāro³ āhāro imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato

¹ B. omits.

² B. omits bracketed clause.

³ B. Kabalik°; K. Kavalink°.

anattato vipassanti; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ sunanti. Vatthuṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Purejātaṇ cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthuṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajāto kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi . . . pe . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ, (c) āhāraṇ, (d) indriyaṇ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a, b, c, d):—(a) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . . .

(b, c) Akusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . . .

(b, d) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittaṇ . . . yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

23.¹

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ vipākappaccayena paccayo. . . . *San-khittaṇ. Yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

24.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnaṇ khandhānaṇ . . . dvinnaṇ khandhānaṇ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . . *Sankhittaṇ. Yathā atthipaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Pañhāvārassa vibhango niṭṭhito.

[Gaṇanā

1. *Hetumūlakaṇ.*]

| | | | |
|------------------|------|------|--------|
| H 7 ² | Añ 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 |
| Ā 9 | N 13 | Vi 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 10 | U 9 | Āh 7 | At 13 |
| An 7 | Pu 3 | I 7 | Nat 7 |
| S 7 | P 3 | Jh 7 | Vg 7 |
| Sj 9 | Ās 3 | M 7 | Avg 13 |

Hetupaccayā

| | | | |
|------------------|-----|------|-------|
| H 4 ³ | N 7 | Jh 4 | Vpp 3 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 | M 4 | At 7 |
| Añ 3 | I 4 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |

¹ K. omits section.² Hetuyā, etc.; paccayas all in locative case.³ K. adds . . . ; B. does not.

Hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|------------------------|-----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2 |
| Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

[Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|-------|-------|
| A 7 ¹ | Pu 3 | At 3 |
| N 3 | Vpp 3 | Avg 3 |
| U 7 | | |

Ārammaṇa-

| | |
|-------------------|--------------------------|
| A-U ti 7 | A-U ti 7 |
| Pu-At-Avg ti 3 | A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3 | A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Adhipatipaccayā

[Adhipatimūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|------|-------|
| H 4 ¹ | U 7 | M 7 |
| Ā 7 | Pu 1 | Sp 3 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 | Vpp 4 |
| Añ 3 | Āh 7 | At 8 |
| N 8 | I 7 | Avg 8 |

Adhipati-

| | |
|-------------------|-----------------------|
| At-Avg ti 8 | Ā-U ti 7 |
| N-At-Avg ti 8 | Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4 | Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1 |

¹ K. has here . . . ; B. has not.

Adhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|-------------------------|---------------------------|
| N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Ananantarapaccayā

[Anantaramūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|------|------|
| S 7 ¹ | Ās 3 | N 7 |
| U 7 | K 1 | Vg 7 |

Anantara-samanantara-

| | | |
|---------------|------------------|-----------------|
| U-Nat-Vg ti 7 | U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3 | U-K-At-Vg ti 1. |
|---------------|------------------|-----------------|

Samanantarapaccayā

[Samanantaramūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|-----|------|-------|
| A 7 | Ās 3 | Nat 7 |
| U 7 | K 1 | Vg 7 |

Samanantara-anantara . . . (as in foregoing section).

Sahajātapaccayā

[Sahajātamūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------------------|------|-------|
| H 7 ¹ | V 1 | Sp 3 |
| A 7 | Āh 7 | Vpp 3 |
| Añ 3 | I 7 | At 9 |
| N 9 | Jh 7 | Avg 9 |
| K 7 | M 7 | |

Sahajāta-

| | |
|----------------------|------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 9 | N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

¹ K. has . . . ; B. has not.

[Aññamaññamūlakay.]

Aññamaññapaccayā

| | | |
|-----|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 | K 3 | Vpp 1 |
| A 3 | V 1 | At 3 |
| S 3 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 3 |
| N 3 | Sp 3 | |

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

| | |
|-------------------|------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-At-Avg 1 |
| N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1 |

[Nissayamūlakay.]

Nissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|-----|------|---------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 3 | U 1 | Āh 7 . . . pe . . . | At 13 |
| A 8 | Pu 3 | M 7 | Avg 13 |
| S 9 | K 7 | Sp 3 | |

Nissaya-

| | |
|-------------------|--------------------------|
| At-Avg ti 13 | N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| A-At-Avg ti 8 | Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| I-At-Avg ti 7 | Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Vpp-At-Avg ti 5 | Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4 | Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Nissaya-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------|----------------------|
| At-Avg ti 9 | V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Vpp-At-Avg-ti 1 | Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | |

[Upanissayamūlakay.]

Upanissayapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|-------|-------|
| Ā 7 . . . pe . . . | Ās 3 | Nat 7 |
| S 7 | K 2 | Vg 7 |
| N 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| Pu 1 | At 1 | |

Upanissaya-

| | |
|-----------------------|---------------------|
| Ā-A ti 7 | An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3 |
| Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1 | K ti 2 |
| Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1 | An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1 |
| An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7 | |

Purejātapaccayā [Purejātamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|-----|-----|-------|-------|
| Ā 3 | N 3 | I 1 | At 3 |
| A 1 | U 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 3 |

Purejāta-

| | |
|---------------------|-------------------------|
| At-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Ā-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-Vp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | |

Pacchājātapaccayā [Pacchājātamūlakaṇ.]

Vpp 3 At 3 Avg 3

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

Āsevanapaccayā [Āsevanamūlakaṇ.]

| | | |
|------|-------|------|
| An 3 | U 3 | Vg 3 |
| S 3 | Nat 3 | |

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------------------|-------|-------|
| An 1 | N 7 | Sp 3 | Nat 1 |
| S 1 | U 2 | Vpp 3 | Vg 1 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 ¹ | At 7 | Avg 7 |
| Añ 3 | Āh 7 | | |

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

| | |
|--|---------------------------|
| Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7] | Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Āh-[Sp] ² -At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Vipākapaccayā [Vipākamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| H 1 | Añ 1 | Āh 1 . . . pe . . . | At 1 |
| A 1 | N 1 | Vpp 1 | Avg 1 |
| Sj 1 | K 1 | | |

¹ K. has satta (7). Comy. does not specify.

² K. omits.

Vipāka-sahajāta-

| | |
|---------------------|----------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | |

Āhārapaccayā

[Āhāramūlakay.]

| | | | |
|------|------------------|-------|-------|
| A 7 | N 7 | I 7 | At 7 |
| Sj 7 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |
| Añ 3 | V 1 ¹ | Vpp 3 | |

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

| | |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-K-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Āhārādhipati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Indriyapaccayā

[Indriyamūlakay.]

| | | | |
|-----------------------|------------------------------|------|-------|
| H 4 | N 7 | Jh 7 | Vpp 3 |
| A 7 | Pu 1 | M 7 | At 7 |
| Sj 7 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |
| Añ 3] | Āh 7 | | |
| Indriya-At-Avg ti 7 | Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | | |
| Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7 | Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | | |

¹ K. satta.

Indriya-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-M-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7 |
| N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Indriyādhīpati-sahajāta-

| | |
|---------------------------|-------------------------|
| N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7 | N-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| N-M-At-Avg ti 4 | Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 | |

Indriya-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-M-At-Avg ti 4 | N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Jhānapaccayā

[Jhānamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|-----|-------|-------|
| Sj 7 | V 1 | Sp 3 | At 7 |
| Añ 3 | I 7 | Vpp 3 | Avg 7 |
| N 7 | M 7 | | |

Jhāna-sahajāta-

| | |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 | N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1 | Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-M-At-Avg ti 7 | Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Maggapaccayā

[Maggamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|-----|------|-------|
| H 4 | N 3 | Jh 7 | Vpp 3 |
| A 7 | V 1 | M 7 | At 7 |
| Sj 7 | I 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 7 |
| Añ 3 | | | |

Maggā-sahajāta-

| | |
|------------------------|--------------------------|
| N-At-Avg ti 7 | N-I-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Magga-sahajāta- (continued)

| | |
|---------------------------|-----------------------------|
| N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7 | N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7 |
| Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3 |
| Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Maggādhīpati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 7 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|--------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 4 | Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 | |

Magga-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

| | |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|
| N-I-At-Avg ti 4 | N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2 | Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2 | N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1 |

Sampayuttapaccayā [Sampayuttamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|-----------------|-------|
| H 3 | Añ 3 | V 1 | At 3 |
| A 3 | N 3 | Āh 3 ... pe ... | Avg 3 |
| Sj 3 | K 3 | M 3 | |

Sampayutta-sahajāta-affīṇamaffīṇa-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā [Vippayuttamūlakaṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|-----------------|-------|
| H 3 | Añ 1 | Pa 3 | M 3 |
| Ā 3 | N 5 | K 3 | At 5 |
| A 4 | U 1 | V 1 | Avg 5 |
| Sj 3 | Pu 3 | Āh 3 ... pe ... | |

Vippayutta-

| | |
|--------------------|------------------------|
| At-Avg ti 5 | Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-At-Avg ti 5 | N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1 |
| A-N-At-Avg ti 4 | Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3 |
| N-I-At-Avg ti 3 | Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Pa-At-Avg ti 3 | Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3 | Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1 |
| Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3 | |

[Atthimūlakaṇ.]

Atthipaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | M 7 |
| Ā 3 | N 13 | K 3 | Sp 3 |
| A 8 | U 1 | V 1 | Vp 5 |
| Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Āh 7 . . . pe . . . | Avg 13 |

[Pakiṇṇakaṇ nāma imaṇ.—]

Atthi-

| | | |
|--------------|-------------------|------------------------|
| Avg ti 13 | Vp-Avg ti 5 | N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3 |
| N-Avg ti 13 | N-Vp-Avg ti 5 | Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3 |
| A-Avg ti 8 | A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4 | Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3 |
| A-N-Avg ti 8 | A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1 |
| Āh-Avg ti 7 | Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3 | Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1 |
| I-Avg ti 7 | Pu-Avg ti 3 | N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1 |
| N-I-Avg ti 7 | | |

[Pakiṇṇakaṇ nāma imaṇ.]

Atthi-sahajāta-

| | | |
|------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| N-Avg ti 9 | Añ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3 | N-V-Avg ti 1 | N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1 |
| N-Vp-Avg ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Avg ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1 |

[Natthimūlakaṇ.]

Natthipaccayā

| | | |
|------|-----|------|
| An 7 | U 7 | K 1 |
| S 7 | Ā 3 | Vg 7 |

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

| | | |
|---------|------------|------------|
| Vg ti 7 | Ās-Vg ti 3 | K-Vg ti 1. |
|---------|------------|------------|

[Vigatamūlakaṇ.]

Vigatapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| An 7 | U 7 | K 1 |
| S 7 | Ās 3 | Nat 7 |

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

| | | |
|----------|-------------|-------------|
| Nat ti 7 | Ās-Nat ti 3 | K-Nat ti 1. |
|----------|-------------|-------------|

[Avigatamūlakāṇ.]

| | | | |
|------|------|------|-------|
| H 7 | N 13 | V 1 | M 7 |
| Ā 3 | U 1 | Āh 7 | Sp 3 |
| A 8 | Pu 3 | I 7 | Vp 5 |
| Sj 9 | Pa 3 | Jh 7 | At 13 |
| Añ 3 | K 7 | | |

[Pakiṇṇakāṇ nāma :—]

Avigata-

| | | |
|-------------|----------------|-----------------------|
| At ti 13 | Vp-At ti 5 | N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3 |
| N-At ti 13 | N-Vp-At ti 5 | Ā-Pu-At ti 3 |
| A-At ti 8 | A-N-Vp-At ti 4 | Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3 |
| A-N-At ti 8 | N-I-Vp-At ti 3 | Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1 |
| Āh-At ti 7 | Pa-Vp-At ti 3 | Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1 |
| I-At ti 7 | Pu-At ti 3 | N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1 |
| N-I-At ti 7 | | |

[Pakiṇṇakāṇ nāma :—]

Avigata-sahajāta-

| | | |
|-----------------|-----------------|-------------------|
| N-At ti 9 | N-Vp-At ti 3 | Añ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1 |
| Añ-N-At ti 3 | Añ-N-Vp-At ti 1 | N-V-Vp-At ti 1 |
| Añ-N-Sp-At ti 3 | N-V-At ti 1 | Añ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1 |

Pañhāvārassa anulomagapāṇā niṭṭhitā.

[Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraṇ.¹]

Kusalo dhammo (a) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
sahajāta-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (b) akusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (c) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
[sahajāta-²]
upanissaya-
pacchājāta
kamma- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (d) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (a) akulassa dhammassa . . . (d) . . . (these correspond to (a)-(d) above, substituting kusalo for akusalo and v.r.).

¹ See below p. 191. Cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits.

Avyākato dhammo (a) avyākatassa dhammassa

| | | | |
|---|-------------|---|--------------------|
| { | ārammaṇa- | } | paccayena paccayo. |
| | sahajāta- | | |
| | upanissaya- | | |
| | purejāta- | | |
| | pacchājāta- | | |
| | āhāra- | | |
| | kamma- | | |

Avyākato dhammo (b) kusalassa dhammassa

| | | |
|-------------|---|--------------------|
| ārammaṇa- | } | paccayena paccayo. |
| upanissaya- | | |
| purejāta- | | |

Avyākato dhammo (c) akusalassa dhammassa

(as for (b).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ;
sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ, āhāraṃ, indriyaṃ (c) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (c) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāraṇa.¹

| | | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-H ² 15...pe... | Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 15...pe... | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-M 15 | Na-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Añ 11 | | | |

Na-hetupaccayā

Nā-Ā 15...pe... Na-Sj 11...pe... (continue as above).
Nā-S 15

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|----------|------------------|-----------|
| Na-A 15 | Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 15...pe... | No-At 9 |
| Na-An 15 | Na-N 11 | Na-M 15 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |

¹ K. omits this title. Cf. P.T.S. Pali Dicty.: uddhāraṇa = 'synopsis' in Dps. v. 37; SnA, 237.

² All as before in the locative case.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anantaratapaccayā na-samanantaratapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 15 ... pe ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 13 | Na-M 15 | | |

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya na-adhipatipaccayā na-anantaratapaccayā na-samanantaratapaccayā na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-U 7 | Na-Ās 11 ... pe ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |

As above, adding na-aññamaññipaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-U 7 | Na-Ās 11 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-Pu 11 | ... pe ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------|-----------|----------|
| Na-U 5 | Na-Ās 11 ... pe ... | No-At 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | | |

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Nat 5 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Ās 5 ... pe ... | | | |

As above, adding na-purejātapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5 ... pe ... | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 | |

As above, adding na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ās 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-K 1 | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-V 3 ... pe ... | No-Nat 3 | |

As above, adding na-āsevanapaccayā na-kammapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------|-----------------------|---------|
| Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 ¹ | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Āh 1 ... pe ... | No-Nat 1 | |

As above, adding na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|----------|---------|
| Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Sp 1 | No-Nat 1 | |

¹ K. has after this No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, etc.

As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-indriyapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|----------|----------|
| Na-Jh 1 | Na-Sp 1 | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-M 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā [2. *Na-Arammaṇa.*]

| | | | |
|----------|----------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 15 | Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9 |
| Na-A 15 | Na-N 11 | Na-M 15 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-An 15 | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Sj 11 | | | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | |
|----------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 9 | No-At 9 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-U 7 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |

. . . *yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*

Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā yathā hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-sahajātapaccayā [6. *Na-sahajāta.*]

| | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 11 | Na-Pa 9 | No-At 9 |
| Na-Ā . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-S 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-Añ 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Pu 11 | | |

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-arammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|-----------------------------------|
| Na-A 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-U 7 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| (omitting Na-Sj) | Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding). |

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ.*

Na-aññamaññapaccayā [7. *Na-aññamañña.*]

| | |
|--|---|
| Na-H 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>omitting No. 7</i>) | Na-Vpp 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>as in preceding</i>). |
| Na-Sp 11 | |

Na-aññamaññapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|--|--------------------------------|---|
| Na-A 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>omitting No. 7</i>) | Na-U 7 | Na-Vpp 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>as in preceding</i>). |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pu 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Sp 11 |

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajāta-paccayā

| | | |
|----------|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Na-N 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Na-U 7 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | (<i>as in preceding</i>). |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 | |

. . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

Na-nissayapaccayā [8. *Na-nissaya.*]

| | |
|--|--|
| Na-H 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>omitting No. 8</i>) | Na-Pa 9 |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>finish as in preceding</i>). |

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|--|----------|--|
| Na-A 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . (<i>omitting No. 8</i>) | Na-U 5 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pu 11 | Na-Sp 11 |
| | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 . . . (<i>as in preceding</i>). |

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |

. . . *sankhittaṃ* . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā [9. *Na-upanissaya.*]

| | | | |
|----------|----------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 15 | Na-Sj 11 | Na-Pa 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9 |
| Na-Ā 13 | Na-Añ 11 | Na-M 15 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-A 15 | Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-An 15 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-S 15 | | | |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------------|-----------------------|-----------|
| Na-A 13 | Na-Añ 7 | Na-M 13 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-An 13 | Na-N 5 | Na-Sp 7 | No-Vg 13 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-Pu 9 | Na-Vpp 5 ¹ | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Sj 7 | Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 2 | |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Añ 7 | Na-Ās 7... <i>pe</i> ... ² | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-N 5 | Na-Sp 7 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Pa 5 | No-At 2 | |

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | |
|---------|---------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Na-N 5 | Na-Ās 7... <i>pe</i> ... ³ | No-At 2 . . . |
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 7 | (as in preceding). |
| Na-Pa 5 | Na-Vpp 3 | |

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| . . . <i>sankhittaṃ</i> . . . | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā [10. *Na-purejāta.*]

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 13... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 13... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-M 13 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-Sj 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 13 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-N 11 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-A 13 | Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-An 13 | Na-U 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 13 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-Pa 13... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-M 13 | | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|----------|---------------------------|-----------|----------|
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 11... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 5 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 | |

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------------|-------------------------------|--|
| Na-U 5 | Na-Sp 11 | |
| Na-Pa 9 | Na-Vpp 9 | |
| Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9... (as in preceding). | |

¹ K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.² K. omits No. 14; B. inserts.³ B. omits No. 13; K. inserts.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------------------|----------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-Sp 5 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Nat 5 | No-Avg 2 |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā [11. Na-pacchājāta.]

| | | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-H 15... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-N 9 | Na-M 15 | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 15 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-Sj 9 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Āñ 11 | Na-Ās 15... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 9 | |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|
| Na-A 15... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-N 9 | Na-M 15 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 11 |
| Na-Sj 9 | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 . . . |
| Na-Āñ 11 | Na-Ās 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | (as in preceding). |

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 3 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-Ās 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Vpp 3 | | |

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaṇ.

Na-kammapaccayā [13. Na-kamma.]

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 15... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Pu 13 | Na-Vpp 9 |
| Na-S 15 | Na-Pa 15 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-At 9 |
| Na-Sj 11 | (omitting No. 13) | No-Nat 15 |
| Na-Āñ 11 | Na-M 15 | No-Vg 15 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 15 | | |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------|----------|-------------------------|
| Na-A 15 | Na-Pu 13 | . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> |
| . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> | Na-Pa 15 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-U 13 | | |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|----------|----------|-------------------------|
| Na-U 5 | Na-Pa 9 | . . . <i>sankhittāṇ</i> |
| Na-Pu 11 | Na-Ās 11 | No-Avg 9 |

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|--------------------------|-------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 5 | (omitting No. 13) | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Nat 5 |
| Na-Pa 1 | Na-Sp 5 | No-At 5 | No-Vg 5 |
| Na-Ās 5... <i>pe</i> ... | | | |

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting No. 13) . . . No-Vg 1

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

[14. Na-vipākappaccayā yathā hetumūlakaṇ, evaṇ.]

15. Na-āhāra.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 13

Na-S 15 Na-U 11 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 Na-U 13 No-Avg 9

. . . *sankhittāṇ* *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 No-At 9

Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 11

Na-U 7 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-U 5 Na-V 5 Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 5 Na-I 3 No-At 2

Na-Pa 3 Na-Jh 5 No-Nat 5

Na-Ās 5 Na-M 5 No-Vg 5

Na-K 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3 Na-I 5 No-At 2 No-Vg 3

Na-K 1 Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 3 No-Avg 2

Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammappaccayā

Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

[16. Na-indriya.]

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

| | | | |
|----------|--------------------------------|----------|-----------|
| Na-Añ 11 | Na-Pa 9 | Na-Sp 11 | No-Nat 11 |
| Na-N 11 | Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 9 | No-Vg 11 |
| Na-U 7 | (<i>omitting</i> No. 16) | No-At 9 | No-Avg 9 |
| Na-Pu 11 | | | |

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-upanisa-sayapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|-----------------------------|
| Na-Pu 5 | Na-Ās 5 | Na-V 5 | . . . <i>kātabbaṇ</i> . . . |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-K 5 | Na-Āh 3 | |

Na-purejātapaccayā¹ na-pacchājātapaccayā²

| | | |
|---------|-------------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ās 3 | Na-Jh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-K 1 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-V 3 | No-At 2 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Āh 2 | | |

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|---------|
| Na-V 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 1 | |

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . na-vipāka-paccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-maggapaccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ viññāretabbaṇ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakaṇ evaṇ viññāretabbaṇ.*

[20. *Na-vippayutta.*]

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-hetuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* No. 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | |
|------------------------------|--|
| Na-A 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Pu 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Na-N 9 | (<i>omitting</i> No. 20) ² |
| Na-U 5 | No-Avg 9 |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

¹ *So both B. and K.*

² *K. omits.*

³ *K. also omits Na-kamme nava.*

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Pu 3 | Na-M 1 | No-At 2 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-Pa 3 | Na-V 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Ās 3 | Na-Sp 3 | | |

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-kammaṇapaccayā na-vipākapa-
 ccaṇā na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting No. 21*).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ*
sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|----------|-----------------------|
| Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 2 | No-Vg 2 |
| Na-Ās 2 | No-Nat 2 | No-Avg 2 ¹ |
| Na-V 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | | |

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-
 āsevanapaccayā na-vipākapaṇā na-āhārapaccayā na-
 indriyapaccayā²

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-āsevana-
 paccayā na-vipākapaṇā na-āhārapaccayā³ na-vipayutta-
 paccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.⁴

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā⁵ no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *omits.* ² K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.

³ B. *adds* na-indriya°. ⁴ B. *adds* No-Avg 2. ⁵ *Sic* B. and K.

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-vigate ca na-hetupaccaya-sadisay.*

[24. *No-avigata.*]

No-avigatapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisay.

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-gaṇanā niṭṭhitā.

[1. *Hetu na-*.]

Hetupaccayā

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-M 7 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-Añ 3 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 7 |

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|---------------------------------------|-------------|
| Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... ¹ | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-M 7 | (as above). |
| Na-Añ 3 | Na-Sp 3 | |

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-S 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---------------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-M 3 | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-S 3 | Na-Vpp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... ² | | |

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 3 |
| Na-S 3 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 3 |
| Na-Añ 3 | | |

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------------------------|--------------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 ³ | Na-Vpp 1 ³ | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-Añ 1 | | |

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... | (omitting Na-V) | No-Nat 1 |
| Na-S 1 | Na-Vpp 1 | No-Vg 1 |
| Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... ² | | |

¹ K. *omits* na-kamme and na-āhāre.

² K. *omits* na-pacchājāte.

³ K. *omits*.

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1 No-Vg 1 (omitting the Nos. named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1, etc. (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . pe . . . Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .² Na-Vpp 2

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4 No-Nat 4

Na-Āñ 2¹ Na-Sp 2 No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above)

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-indriya-³magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe⁴ . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁵ . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁶ . . . (omitting as before).

¹ K. has cattāri, but cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits na-kamme.

³ K. omits, and in the locatives also, with B., hence the first omission is probably an error.

⁴ K. omits na-kamme.

⁵ K. omits na-vippayutte.

⁶ K. omits na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe¹ . . . (omitting as before).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|---------|-----------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-Ā 4 | Na-Añ 2 | Na-Sp 2 | No-Nat 4 |
| Na-An 4 | Na-U 4 . . . pe . . . | Na-Vpp 2 | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-S 4 | Na-Jh 4 | | |

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paaccayas named above).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe² . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe³ . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

[2. Ārammaṇa na-.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . pe . . . No-Avg 9 (omitting only No. 2).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 10, 21, 24).

¹ K. omits na-samanantare, but inserts na-magge.

² K. omits na-vippayutte and no-natthiyā.

³ K. omits na-upanissaye and no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (*omitting only Nos. 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24*).

Ārammaṇādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24*).

Ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting only Nos. 2, etc.*).

Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[3. *Adhipati na-*]

Adhipatipaccayā

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 10 | Na-Sj 7 | Na-Pu 10... <i>pe</i> ... | No-At 7 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-Añ 8 | Na-M 10 | No-Nat 10 |
| Na-A 10 | Na-N 7 | Na-Sp 8 | No-Vg 10 |
| Na-S 10 | Na-U 7 | Na-Vpp 7 | No-Avg 7 |

Adhipati-atthi avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--|-----------------------|
| Na-H 8 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 4 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pa 8 | Na-Vpp 4 ³ |
| Na-A 8 | Na-N 1 | Na-Ās 8 ² ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-S 8 | Na-U 7 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |

Adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---------|--|----------|
| Na-H 8 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pa 8 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Ās 8 ⁴ ... <i>pe</i> ... | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-A 8 | Na-U 7 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |
| Na-S 8 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 4 ⁵ | |

Adhipati-nissaya vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---------|---|--|
| Na-H 4 | Na-S 4 | Na-Pu 3 | |
| Na-Ā 3 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 3 | No-Vg 4 (<i>omitting 20, 21, 24</i>). | |

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting 3, 2, 9*).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting 3, 2, 9, 10, etc.*⁶).

Adhipati-ārammaṇa-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-viṭṭayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting 3, 2, 8, etc.*⁷).

¹ K. *inserts na-vippayutte.*

² K. *omits.*

³ K. *has tñi.*

⁴ K. *omits.*

⁵ K. *has 8.*

⁶ K. *also omits 15 and 20.*

⁷ K. *also omits 6.*

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-M 7

No-Nat 7

Na-Sp 3

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*¹).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati²-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

¹ K. *omits* also 11.

² B. *omits* this group.

³ K. *omits* 5, and gives 3 for Na-U.

⁴ K. *omits* also 18 and 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ¹ . . . | Na-Sp 3 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-Jh 7 | Na-Vpp 3 ² | No-Vg 7 |

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*³).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya - indriya - magga - vippayutta - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*)

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|--------|---|-----------------------|----------|
| Na-Ā 4 | Na-Añ 2 | Na-Sp 2 ⁷ | No-Nat 4 |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 4 . . . <i>pe</i> ⁵ . . . | Na-Vpp 2 ⁸ | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-S 4 | Na-Jh 4 ⁹ | | |

Adhipati - hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, *etc.*⁹).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga - vippayutta - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka - indriya - magga - atthi - avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 1, 6, 7, *etc.*¹⁰).

¹ K. omits 2 and 5.

² K. omits.

³ K. omits also 2.

⁴ K. omits also 17.

⁵ Omitting 16 and 18.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ K. has 4.

⁸ K. omits.

⁹ K. also omits 5 and 12.

¹⁰ K. omits also 17.

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippeyutta-
atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.¹).

Adhipatimūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Anantarapaccayā

[4. Anantara na-.]

Na-H 7

Na-Sj 7

Na-Pu 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting
also 21 and 23).

Na-Ā 7

Na-Añ 7

Na-A 7

Na-N 7

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, as above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantaramūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Samanantarapaccayā

[5. Samanantara na-.]

Na-H 7 . . . as in Anantaramūlakaṇ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).²

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantaramūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Sahajātapaccayā

[6. Sahajāta na-.]

Na-H 9³

Na-S 9⁴

Na-M 9

No-Nat 9

Na-Ā 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 9

Na-A 9

Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-Vpp 3

¹ K. omits also 12.

² K. omits also Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

³ K. has ekaṇ.

⁴ K. omits.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).¹

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .²

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .³

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁴

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .⁵

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Sahajātamūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Aññamaññapaccayā [7. *Aññamañña na-*]

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (*omitting 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, and counting 1 to 18 (na-sampayutte)*).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .⁶

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ B. gives ekaṃ, not tiṇi, after No. 19.

² The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.

³ K. omits No. 11. ⁴ K. omits No. 15. ⁵ K. omits Nos. 5 and 11.

⁶ K. omits No. 20, and counts 1 to No. 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .²

Aññamaññamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Nissayapaccayā

[8. *Nissaya na-*]

| | | | |
|-------------------------------|---------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Añ 7 | Na-Pa 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-U 13 | Na-M 13 | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-Sj 3 | Na-Pu 9 | Na-Sp 7 | No-Vg 13 |

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-U 13 | Na-Sp 7 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-Pu 9 | Na-Vpp 3 ³ |
| Na-Sj 3 | Na-Pa 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-Añ 7 | Na-M 13 | No-Vg 13 |

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------|----------------------|
| Na-H 8 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-U 7 | Na-Sp 4 ⁴ |
| Na-S 8 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pa 8 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-Añ 4 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|---|------------------------------|-----------------------|
| Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ⁵ | Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-M 7 | No-Nat 7 ⁶ |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 7 |

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | | |
|------------------------------|---------|---------|-------------------------------|
| Na-H 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Sj 3 | Na-U 5 | Na-Pa 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Na-S 5 | Na-Añ 5 | Na-Pu 3 | No-Vg 5 |

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|--------|---------|-------------------------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pu 3 |
| Na-Ā 3 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| Na-A 4 | Na-U 3 | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-S 4 | | |

¹ K. omits No. 22.

² K. omits No. 9.

³ K. counts 7.

⁴ K. counts 3.

⁵ K. omits No. 3.

⁶ K. counts 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya - ārammanādhipati - upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigatan ti

| | | |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-U 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 9 | Na-M 9 | No-Nat 9 |
| Na-Añ 5 | Na-Sp 5 | No-Vg 9 |

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*counting 1 only for Na-Sp*).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*⁴ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissayamūlakaṇṇaṇi nīṭṭhitaṇṇa.

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, not 3.

² K. omits No. 6.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 22.

⁴ K. substitutes vippayuttā- for aññamañña-, with corresponding substitution in Paccayuppannas.

Upanissayapaccayā [9. *Upanissaya.*]

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipatī ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatan² ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatan² ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-kamman ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Upanissayamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Purejātapaccayā [10. *Purejāta na.*]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . *omitting Nos. 21 and 24.*

Purejāta⁴-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁵ . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁶ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁷ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. *omits Nos. 22 and 24.*

² K. *substitutes Nos. 21, 23. But cf. the mūlakaṇ of Nos. 4 and 5, Paccayas here present.*

³ *Counting 5 only for No. 12.*

⁴ K. *includes vippayutta.*

⁵ K. *omits Na-Vpp; also No. 2.*

⁶ K. *omits No. 2.*

⁷ K. *omits No. 12.*

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇādhīpati-nissaya-upanissaya¹-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Purejātamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Pacchājātapaccayā [11. *Pacchājāta na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . pe² . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Pacchājātamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Āsevanapaccayā [12. *Āsevana na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . pe³ . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan⁴ ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁵ . . .

Āsevanamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Kammāpaccayā [13. *Kamma na-*.]

| | | | |
|---------|-----------------------|----------------------|----------|
| Na-H 7 | Na-Āñ 3 | Na-I 7 | No-At 2 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-N 2 | Na-Jh 7 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-A 7 | Na-U 7 . . . pe . . . | Na-M 7 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-V 7 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Avg 2 |
| Na-Sj 2 | Na-Āh 2 | Na-Vp 5 ⁶ | |

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits, inserting it among Paccayuppannas.

² B. omits No. 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 4, 5, and 9, 22 and 23; K. omits only Nos. 21 and 24.

⁴ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. above, p. 210, n. 2.

⁵ B. ends with omitting Nos. 22, 23; K. omits Nos. 21, 24.

⁶ K. has 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan¹ ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H . . . *pe* . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*² . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., adding No. 19

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Kammamūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Vipākapaccayā [14. *Vipāka na-*.]

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . *omitting Nos. 6,³ 8, 21, 24.*

Vipāka-, sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Ha-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting also sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. See above, p. 211, n. 4.

² B. counts 1 only for No. 19.

³ K. includes No. 6.

Vipāka-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipākamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

15. *Āhāra na-*.

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . .

Āh-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-Vp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .³

Āh-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, and 3 for No. 19. ² B. counts 1 for No. 19.

³ K. here drops for one group only the number after each Paccayuppanna.

⁴ B. counts 1 for No. 19.

⁵ B. omits No. 7.

| | |
|---|---|
| Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . ¹ | Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . |
| Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . |
| Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . ² | Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . ³ |
| Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . | Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |
| Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count- ing 3 for Nos. 7, 9, 20. | Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |

Āhāramūlakaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Indriyapaccayā

16. Indriya na-.

| | | |
|-----------------------|------------------------------------|----------|
| Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . | Na-N 1 | Na-Vpp 3 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-U 7 ⁴ . . . pe . . . | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-M 7 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-Añ 3 | Na-Sp 3 | |

| | |
|---|--|
| Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti . . . as in foregoing. | I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . |
| I-N-At-Avg ti . . . as in foregoing. | I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |
| I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . ⁵ | I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |
| I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . | I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |
| I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . count- ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20. | I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |
| I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . | I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . |
| I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . | I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . pe ⁶ . . . |

¹ K. omits Nos. 5, 9, 10.

² B. omits No. 11.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 2. ⁴ K. counts 1. ⁵ B. counts 1 for No. 6.

⁶ Here at length the text begins to excise with sankhittaṇ.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-²N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
 I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits this group.² K. inserts No. 7.

| | |
|--|---|
| I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-Ah At-Avg ti Na H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ¹ | I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ² |
| I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |

Indriyamūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

17. Jhāna na-.

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . counting 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.³

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Vg 7.

¹ K. omits this group.

² Counting 2 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 6 and 8.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhānamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

18. *Magga na-*.**Maggapaccayā**Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.¹**Magga-sahajāta-**

- (1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti
 (3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (5) N-V-At-Avg ti
 (6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
 (7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
 (12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti
 (15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
 (16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
 (34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 (36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti

¹ Omitting *na-magge*, *natthiyā*, and *no-avigate*, according to K.: but *na-sahajāte* and *na-nissaye* also, according to B.

Maggā-adhihati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }

Maggā-hetu-sahajāta

- (1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
 (4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggā-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-I-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; in B., beside these, also Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N.*)

Sampayutta-sahajāta

- Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Vipayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg¹.*)

(1) Viprayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving 3, not 5, to Nos. 8 and 10, and omitting Na-Vpp, and 21, 24.*)

(2) Viprayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also Na-N.*)

¹ B. has *tiṇi*, not *pañca*, after Nos. 6 and 8.

- (3) Vip̐payutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving 1 to No. 6, and 3 to Nos. 9, 10; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (4) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving 1 to No. 6; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above*).
- (5) Vip̐payutta-pacchājāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the 4 Paccayas stated above*).
- (6) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (7) Vip̐payutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (8) Vip̐payutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*).
- (9) Vip̐payutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (10) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
- (11) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (12) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (13) Vip̐payutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Vip̐payuttamūlakaṇ.

Atthipaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------------------|-----------------------|-----------|
| Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-N 7 | Na-Sp 7 |
| Na-S 13 | Na-U 13 | Na-Vpp 5 |
| Na-Sj 7 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | No-Nat 13 |
| Na-An 7 | Na-M 13 | No-Vg 13 |

Atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving 7 to Na-S.*²

¹ The Siamese ed. gives these 13 combinations (ghaṭṭanāni) in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.

² K. counts 13 for Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . *so throughout, but giving 3 only to Nos. 6, 7, 20, and 7 to No. 19.*¹

Atthi-A-Avg ti

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------------------|----------|
| Na-H 8 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-Pu 7 | Na-Sp 4 |
| Na-Ā 7 | Na-An 4 | Na-Pa 8 | Na-Vpp 4 |
| Na-An 8 | Na-N 1 | . . . <i>pe</i> . . | No-Nat 8 |
| Na-S 8 | Na-U 7 | Na-M 8 | No-Vg 8 |

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

*as above, but omitting Na-N.*²

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

| | | | |
|------------------------------|------------------------------|----------|----------|
| Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Añ 3 | Na-M 7 | No-Nat 7 |
| Na-S 7 | Na-N 1 | Na-Sp 3 | No-Vg 7 |
| Na-Sj 1 | Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Vpp 3 | |

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above.*

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *as above, omitting also Na-N.*

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, *but giving 3 only to Nos. 8, 10.*

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . *but, in giving 3 only, take Nos. 6, 10.*

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

| | | | |
|---------|---------|---------|---------------|
| Na-H 4 | Na-Sj 1 | Na-U 3 | Na-Pa 4 . . . |
| Na-Ā 3 | Na-Añ 4 | Na-Pu 3 | No-Vg 4 |
| Na-An 4 | | | |

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

| | |
|------------------------------|--|
| Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Na-Añ 3 . . . |
| Na-S 3 | No-Vg 3 (<i>omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above</i>). |
| Na-Sj 1 | |

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. counts 3 also for No. 2.

² K. counts 3 only for No. 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti

Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti

Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (*giving 5 to Nos. 7, 19, and 3 to 20*).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti¹

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.

Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

} Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthimūlakaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Natthipaccayā

Na-H 7.

Vigatapaccayā

Na-H 7.

} anantarapaccaya-sadisāṇ.

Avigatapaccayā na-hetuyā terasa . . . *yathā* atthipaccayo vitthārito
evaṇ avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccaniyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 9

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Sp 3

Nat 7

A 10

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7

Vpp 5

Vg 7

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

. . . pe . . .

At 13

Avg 13²

S 7

U 9

K 7

M 7

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7

Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7 . . . pe . . .

At 13

An 7

N 13

Ās 3

M 7

Nat 7

S 7

U 9

K 7

Sp 3

Vg 7

Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Vpp 5

Avg 13

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7

S 7

Sj 9

Añ 3 . . . as above.

¹ B. counts 1 only for Na-Sp.

² K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa - na - adhipati - na - anantara - na - samanantara -
paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . as above.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Añ 3 | Pu 3 | Āh 1 | At 7 |
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittaṇ . . . (adding) na-nissayapaccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|------|-------|
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| Pu 3 ¹ | Āh 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 5 |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . mūlakaṇ sankhittaṇ . . . na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 5 |
| K 2 | I 1 | At 5 | |

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittaṇ . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|-----|-------------------|--------------------|
| K 2 | Āh 1 | I 1 | At 1 ² | Avg 1 ² |
|-----|------|-----|-------------------|--------------------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

| | | |
|-----|------|--------|
| I 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|-----|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (omitting 16, 21)

| | | |
|-----|------|--------|
| I 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|-----|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|--------|
| Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|------|--------|

Na-hetupaccayā . . .³ na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

| | | |
|------|------|--------|
| Āh 1 | At 1 | Avg 1. |
|------|------|--------|

Na-hetumūlakaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

| | | | | | |
|------|------|------|----------|-------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Nat 7 |
| A 7 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | Āh 7 | Vpp 5 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | N 13 | Ās 3 | ...pe... | At 13 | Avg 13 |
| S 7 | U 9 | K 7 | M 7 | | |

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.

¹ B. omits.

² K. tñi.

³ K. includes, B. omits na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------------------|------|------|--------------|--------|
| H 7 | Āñ 3 | Pa 3 | Āh 7...pe... | Vpp 5 |
| Ā 9 | N 13 | K 7 | M 7 | At 13 |
| A 9 ¹ | U 9 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Avg 13 |
| Sj 9 | Pu 3 | | | |

Na-samanantara-na-hetu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | | | |
|-----|------|-------------------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pu 3 | Ās 3 ² | Āh 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| U 9 | Pa 3 | K 2 | I 1 | At 7 | |

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-sahajātapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|-------------|-------|--------------------|
| Ā 9 | N 3...pe... | I 1 | Nat 7 ³ |
| A 7 | Ās 3 | Vpp 5 | Vg 7 ³ |
| An 7 | K 2 | At 7 | Avg 7 |
| S 7 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|-------|--------------|
| An 7 | U 9 | Ās 3 | I 1 | At 7...pe... |
| S 7 | Pu 3 | K 2 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |
| N 3 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

| | | |
|-------------------|------|-------|
| U 3 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| Pu 3 ⁴ | Āh 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 5 |

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| H 3 | An 7 | N 7 | K 3 | M 3 |
| Ā 9 | S 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 8 | Sj 5 | Pu 3...pe... | Āh 3...pe... | At 7...pe... |

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
| A 3 | N 7 | K 3 | M 3 |
| An 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| S 7 | Pu 3...pe... | Āh 3...pe... | At 7...pe... |
| Sj 5 | | | |

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajātā-paccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pu 3 | K 2 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *dasa*.

² B. *omits*.

³ K. *omits*.

⁴ B. *nava*.

Na-nissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------|----------------------|
| Ā 9 | U 9 | Ās 3 | I 1 |
| A 7 | Pu 3 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| An 7 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | At 7... <i>pe...</i> |
| S 7 | | | |

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|--------------------|
| An 7 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | At 5 | Vg 7 |
| S 7 | Ās 3 | I 1 | Nat 7 | Avg 5 ¹ |
| U 9 | K 2 | Vpp 3 | | |

Na-nissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| U 9 | K 2 | I 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 3 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-upanissayapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|----------------------|--------|
| H 7 | Añ 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 |
| Ā 9 | N 13 | V 1 | Vpp 5 |
| A 7 | Pu 3 | Āh 7... <i>pe...</i> | At 13 |
| Sj 9 | Pa 3 | M 7 | Avg 13 |

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| N 3 | K 2 | Vpp 5 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | At 7 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 7 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|------------------|-------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Ās 3 | ... <i>pe...</i> | At 9 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | K 7 | M 7 | Nat 7 |
| A 10 | N 9 | V 1 | Sp 3 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | Āh 7 | Vpp 3 | Avg 9 |
| S 7 | Pa 3 | | | |

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|------------------|-------|
| A 7 | N 9 | V 1 | Vpp 3 |
| An 7 | U 9 | Āh 7 | At 9 |
| S 7 | Pa 3 | ... <i>pe...</i> | Nat 7 |
| Sj 9 | Ās 3 | M 7 | Vg 7 |
| Añ 3 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Avg 9 |

Na-purejāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | |
|------------------|------|-------|
| N 9 ² | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | I 1 | Avg 5 |

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .¹ K. satta.² B. omits.

Na-pacchājāta-paccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|--------------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Ah 7...pe... | At 13 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | Ās 3 | M 7 | Nat 7 |
| A 10 | N 13 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 13 |
| S 7 | | | | |

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | |
|------|------|-------|
| N 3 | K 2 | Vpp 3 |
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 3 |
| Pu 3 | I 1 | Avg 3 |

Na-pacchājāta-na-hetu- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

| | | |
|-----|------|-------|
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 1 |
| K 2 | I 1 | Avg 1 |

. . . sankhittaṇ . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------------------|------|------|--------------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Ah 7...pe... | At 13 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | M 7 | Nat 5 |
| A 10 | N 13 | K 7 | Sp 3 | Vg 5 |
| An 5 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 13 |
| S 5 ¹ | | | | |

Na-āsevana-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|-------|
| N 3 | Pu 3 | K 2 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 7 |

. . . sankhittaṇ . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

| | | | | |
|------|------|------|--------------|--------|
| H 7 | Sj 9 | Pu 3 | Āh 7...pe... | At 13 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | Pa 3 | M 7 | Nat 7 |
| A 10 | N 13 | Ās 3 | Sp 3 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | V 1 | Vpp 5 | Avg 13 |
| S 7 | | | | |

Na-kamma-na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (as under na-āsevanapaccayā, omitting K 2).

. . . sankhittaṇ . . .

Na-vipākāpaccayā

H 7 . . . (yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbā) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (as under na-kammapaccayā, but omitting Āh 7 and inserting K 2).

¹ K. satta.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*as under na-*
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhāra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittāṇ* (*omitting na-indriya-*) . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittāṇ* . . na-vipāka-, na-jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittāṇ*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittāṇ; yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ; na-jhāna-mūlakaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ*.

Na maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . (*yathā na-hetumūlakaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ*).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|----------------------------|----------------------------|
| H 3 | Sj 5 | Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | Vpp 5 |
| A 8 | Añ 1 | K 3 | At 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . |
| An 7 | N 7 | V 1 | Avg 7 |
| S 7 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . | |

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (*as above*).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññāmañña-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|--------------------|-------|
| N 3 | Pa 3 | I 1 | At 7 |
| U 9 | K 2 | V _I p 5 | Avg 7 |
| Pu 3 | Āh 1 | | |

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|-------|-------|
| U 9 | K 2 | I 1 | At 5 |
| Pa 3 | Āh 1 | Vpp 3 | Avg 5 |

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (*as above*).

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. has Sj 7 here.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| H 3 | Sj 3 | Ās 3 | At 5 |
| Ā 9 | Añ 3 | K 5 | Nat 7 |
| A 7 | N 3 | V 1 | Vg 7 |
| An 7 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 5 |
| S 7 | Pu 3 | Sp 3 | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|------|---------------------|-------|
| A 3 | Añ 3 | K 5 | Nat 7 |
| An 7 | N 3 | V 1 | Vg 7 |
| S 7 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | Avg 3 |
| Sj 3 | Ās 3 | At 3 | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

| | | | |
|------|-----|---------------------|--|
| Sj 3 | U 9 | Āh 3 . . . pe . . . | |
| Añ 3 | K 5 | Avg 3 | |
| N 3 | V 1 | | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā na-aññamañña-paccayā¹

| | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|
| N 3 | K 2 | I 1 | Avg 1 |
| U 9 | Āh 1 | At 1 | |

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . .² na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . sankhittāṇ . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

| | | | | |
|-----|------|------|-------|-------|
| Ā 9 | An 7 | U 9 | K 2 | Vig 7 |
| A 7 | S 7 | Ās 3 | Nat 7 | |

¹ K. omits.

² K. makes same omission.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

An 7 S 7 . . . (as above).¹

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

U 9 K 2. .

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . .² no-avigata-paccayā

K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā

U 9.

No-natthipaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13 (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ*
vitthāretabbaṇ).

No-vigatapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā

Ā 9 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā* no-atthimūlakaṇ
evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānuloṃaṇ.

KUSALATIKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.

¹ K. gives 3 to kamme.

² Omitting kamme and atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Continued)

KUSALATTIKAPATTHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Evañ anulomapatthānādisu tikapatthānādivasena catuvisati samantapatthānasamodhāne patthānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatthānaṇ dukapatthānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatthānan ti vuttaṇ, te anamāsivā yesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikanikkhepa-paccayavibhangasankhātena vārena uddesato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṇ tikapatthānaṇ, dukapatthānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatthānan ti vuttaṇ, te tikādayo imesaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena vitthāretvā dassetuṇ ekekaṇ tikadukaṇ nissāya sattahi mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaṇ imāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saṇṣaṭṭhavāro, Sampayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evañ paṭiccābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.¹ *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evañ sahapātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākarāṇo. Paṭiccābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu rūpārūpadhammavasena² paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evañ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

¹ Above, p. 73 ff.

² S. °dhammānaṇ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaṇ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsattho kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ saṇsatthābhidhānavasena vutto Saṇsatthavāro nāma. Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saṇsatthavārena atthato ninnānākaraṇo. Saṇsatthābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttābhidhānavasena bujghanakānaṇ¹ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasmā *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna *kusalo*² *hetusampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ* ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjātā niggūṇā³ katvā vibhattā, tasmā so vāro pañhānaṇ sādhukaṇ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaṇ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaṇ⁴ sabbapaṭhamo Paṭicavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādīnaṇ hetupaccayādi-vasena uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti parikkappapucchā.⁵ Ayaṇ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiṇ⁶ so

¹ Bm. *omits*.² Bm. *kusalā*.³ B. *niggumbā*.⁴ Bm. *esa*.⁵ Above, p. 69.⁶ S. *omits*.

kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha *paṭi* ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. *Iccā* ti gamanussukkavacanam etaṇ. Ubhayaṇ ekato katvā *paṭiccā* ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaṇ katvā taṇ pana paccayakaraṇaṇ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati saha-jāte pi. Idha saha-jātaṇ adhippetāṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi saha-jātavasena kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmiṇ pana pucchāvāre yam pi vissajjiya-mānaṇ atthato labbhati, yam pi na labbhati, taṇ sabbaṇ pucchāvasena uddhaṭaṇ. Parato pana vissajjane yaṇ na labbhati, taṇ pahāya, yaṇ labbhati tad-eva vissaj-jitaṇ.

Evam ettha pucchānaṇ atthaṇ ceva pucchāgatañ ca ñatvā, idāni gaṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditabbo. Ettha hi *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti kusalaṇ padaṇ ādiṇ katvā kusalākusalāvyākātantaṇ tisso pucchā; puna tad ev' ādiṇ katvā kusalāvyākātādivasena dukappabhedantaṇ tisso; puna tad-ev' ādiṇ katvā tikantaṇ ca ekā. Evaṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākātādikā, tathā kusalāvyākātādikā, akusalāvyākātādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākātādikā ti sabbā pi sattannaṇ sattakānaṇ vasena kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tika-mūla-tikāvasānā¹ ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasena² pi veditabbo.

¹ Bm. omits last two clauses.

² Bm. omits avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammanapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvisatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca satañ, cha sattati punāparā pucchā sampiñḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato parañ *hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā* ti dukamūla-kanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammanaduko . . . *pe* . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiñ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammanaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāliyañ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammanaduke ekūnapaññāsañ, tathā hetādhipatidukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhipatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesañ sankhittañ. Pucchāpariccheto pan' ettha evaṇ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca satañ, satta vīsatiṃ eva ca dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato parañ *hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā adhipatipaccayā* ti timūla-kanayo āraddho. Tattha hetārammanadukena saddhiñ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvisatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvisati tikā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesañ sankhittañ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaṇ tikesu pi ekamekasmiñ tike ekūnapaññāsañ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekañ pucchānañ aṭṭha-sattatiṃ eva ca pucchāgāṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato parañ *hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūla-kanayo āraddho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiñ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesañ sankhittañ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiñ catukke ekūnapaññāsañ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekañ pucchānañ ekūnatiṃsa cā parā¹ parā pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

¹ Bm. punā° for cā°.

Tato paraṇ pañcamūlakaṇ ādiṇ katvā yāva sabbamūlakā-desanā katā. Uttari vattabbaṇ¹ sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttaṇ ca uttari² vattabbaṇ ca³ ekato katvā pāliyaṇ ekamūlakaṇ dumūlakaṇ timūlakaṇ catumūlakaṇ pañcamūlakaṇ⁴ sabbamūlakaṇ asammūyhante na vitthāretabban ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādisu yaṇ vattabbaṇ, taṇ vuttam eva. Pañcamūlake pana paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ samanantara-paccayādisu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena samavīsati-paccayā⁵ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ asitiṇ ca punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiṇ sahaajātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṇ ekatiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṇ aññamañña-paccayādisu aṭṭhārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭhārasa sattakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭha pucchānaṇ dvāsiti ca⁶ tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Aṭṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiṇ nissayapaccayādisu sattarasu⁷ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattarasa aṭṭhakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭhapucchānaṇ tettiṇsā ca tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi aṭṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-aṭṭhakena saddhiṇ upanissayapaccayādisu solāsasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena solāsa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānaṇ caturāsiti tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi nava⁸ mūlake.

¹ S. taṇ sabbaṇ.

² S. upari vuttaṇ ca.

³ Bm. vattabbañca.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ S. viśatikā honti, samavīsati pañcakā honti.

⁶ S. dvāvīsati.

⁷ S. sattasu.

⁸ Bm. pana.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiṃ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaṃ pañca-tiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiṃ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ chaḷāsīti tato parā
nayamhi pucchā gaṇitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiṃ āsevana-paccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ sattatiṇsa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye dvādasamūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiṃ kamma-paccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasasa terasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaṃ atṭhāsīti punā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiṃ vipākapa-cayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasasa cuddasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ pañcapucchānaṃ tiṇsa v'ātha² na vā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiṃ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dasa pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni² cattāri pucchānaṃ navuti ca tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Solāsamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiṃ indriya-paccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

¹ S. Satā.

² B. cā° for vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni¹ cattāri cattālīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiṇ jhānapaccayādisu aṭṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni tiṇi pucchānaṇ navuti ceva² punā parā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Aṭṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiṇ maggapaccayādisu sattasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta aṭṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Satāni tiṇi pucchānaṇ tecattālīsam eva ca
pucchā gaṇanato³ honti naye aṭṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavisatimūlake paṭhamatṭhārasakena saddhiṇ sampayuttapaccayādisu chasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavisatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ⁴ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye ekūnavisatike.

Visatimūlake paṭhama-ekūnavisatikena saddhiṇ vippayuttapaccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmiṇ⁵ yojanāvasena pañcavisati honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaṇ cattālīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gaṇanato etā⁶ naye visatimūlake.

Ekavisatimūlake paṭhamavisatikena saddhiṇ atthipaccayādisu catusu paccayesu ekamekassa⁷ yojanāvasena cattāro ekavisatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Sataṇ⁸ channavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhaṇaññūhi ekavisatike naye.

Dvāvisatimūlake paṭhama-ekavisatikena saddhiṇ natthipaccayādisu tisu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvisatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā,

Cattālīsādhikaṇ sataṇ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gaṇanato honti naye dvāvisatimūlake.

¹ S. Satā.

² Bm. dve for ceva.

³ Bm. gaṇana.

⁴ So S. and B.

⁵ B. ekamekassa.

⁶ B. honti, as above, not etā.

⁷ So S. and B.

⁸ S. Satta.

Tevīsatimūlake paṭhamadvāvisatikena saddhiṃ dvīsu viga-tāvīgatapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Aṭṭha-navutim ev' idha pucchā gaṇanato matā
nayamhi tevīsatim ete vīsati-mūlake.

Catuvīsati-mūlake pana sabbapaccayānaṃ samodhānava-sena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha ekūnapaññāsam eva pucchā honti ti sabbā p' etā hetu-paccayapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādīnaṃ sabbamūlaka-pariyosānānaṃ vasena satthārā devaparisatiṃ vitthārato vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaṃ pana sabbāsam pi ayaṃ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiṃ hi ekādasa satāni chasattati ca pucchā āgatā. Hetupaccaya-naye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā imasmiṃ hetu-paccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pak-khipitabbā.¹ Dukamūlake² sattavīsati ekādasa satāni; timū-lake sahaṣsaṃ aṭṭhasattati ca; catumūlake sahaṣsaṃ ekūna-tiṃsaṃ ca; pañcamūlake asītādhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake ekatiṃsāni nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni; aṭṭhamūlake tettiṃsāni aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsī-tāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcatiṃsāni satta satāni; ekādasamūlake chāsītāni cha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta tiṃsāni cha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni; cuddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasa-mūlake navutāni cattālīsa satāni; solāsamūlake ekacattālīsa satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tīni satāni; aṭṭhārasa-mūlake tecattālīsāni tīni satāni; ekūnavīsati-mūlake catuna-vutāni dve satāni; vīsati-mūlake pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni; ekavīsati-mūlake channavutaṃ sataṃ; dvāvīsati-mūlake satta-cattālīsasataṃ; tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhanavuti; sabbamūlake ekū-napaññāsā ti evaṃ hetupadaṃ ādiṃ katvā vibhatesu ekamūla-kādīsu:

Cuddas' eva sahaṣsāni puna sattasatāni ca
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva sabbamūlakanayā pucchābhedaṃ dassetvā idāni ārammaṇa-paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca*

¹ S. *omits sentence.*

² B. Dumūlake.

kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti¹ ādim āha.

Tattha ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti ettāvatā ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetupaccayapariyosāno ekamūlakanayo dassito. Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaṇ āradhhaṇ.

Tattha imaṇ paṭhamaṇ dukaṇ ceva ārammaṇāvigatadukaṇ ca dassetvā sesaṇ sankhittaṇ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaṇ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge² sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraṇ ārammaṇapaccayavasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekakādayo dassetuṇ *adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā saha-jātapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā* ti ettakam eva vuttaṇ. Taṇ ekamūlakavasena vā sabbamūlakavasena vā veditabbaṇ.

Tato paraṇ avigatapaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā dumūlakam eva dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhhaṇ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammana-duko avigatādhipati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko]³ ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke³ vatvā³ pariyo-sāne ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccayavasena³ eva timūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti evaṇ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tike vatvā *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā* ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya vasena³ eva catumūlakaṇ dassetuṇ *avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti dve catukke vatvā *vigatapaccayā* ti padaṇ uddharitvā ṭhapitaṇ.

Sesaṇ sabbaṇ sankhittaṇ. Tassa sankhittabhāvaṇ dassetuṇ ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ, sabbamūlaṇ asammuyhantena vitthāretabbaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā hetu-ādi-padavasena ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā satāni cha sattati ca pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaṇ. Evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayaṇ ekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādhipadavasena ekamekassa padassa ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

¹ Above, p. 71, 2-24.

² S. °maggo.

³ S. omits.

pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā sahasāni honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvisatiyā paccayesu ayaṇ gāṇanaparicchedo.

Dvāpaṇṇāsa sahasān' aṭṭha satāni tiṇi sataśahasāni kusallattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusallattikassa, evaṇ vedanattikādinam pi ti sabbesu pi bāvisatiyā tikesu.

Ekasatṭhi sahasāni cha satāni satta sattati
sataśahasāni pucchānaṇ tikabhede pabhedato
sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu¹ pana *siyā hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ hetuṇ paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekasmiṇ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekasmiṇ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā [hetupadavasena]² ekamūlake dve satāni solasaṇ ca pucchā honti.³ Tāsaṇ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaṇ navakaṇ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaṇ gāṇanaparicchedo. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvīsū⁴ solasa nayādhikesu⁵ pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake aṭṭha-navuti sataṇ. Evaṇ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataṇ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataṇ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataṇ. Sattamūlake dvāsattṭhi sataṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake tepaṇṇāsa sataṇ. Navamūlake catucattālisa sataṇ. Dasamūlake pañcatiṇsa sataṇ. Ekādasamūlake chabbīsasataṇ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhikasataṇ. Terasamūlake aṭṭhādikasataṇ. Cuddasamūlake nava-navuti. Pañnarasamūlake navuti. Solasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Aṭṭhārasamūlake tesat-

¹ Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.

² Bm. *omits*.

³ Bm. *adds* Tāsu hetupaccayass' eva aññe asammissā nava pucchā gahetabbā. Sesā aṭṭhavāre na gahitā.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ B. *omits* nayā.

ṭhi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupannāsaṇ.¹ Visatimūlake pañcacattālisaṇ. Ekavīsatimūlake chaṭṭisaṇ. Dvāvīsati-mūlake sattavisaṇ. Tevīsatimūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā pan' etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaṇ ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi ekamekaṇ ādiṇ katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede dve pucchā-sahassāni satta-satāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvisatiyā pac-cayesu ayaṇ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Catu-saṭṭhi saḥassāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukass' eva anulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaṇ sahetukadukādīnam pi ti sab-basmim pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahassāni cattāri ca tato paraṇ
dvāsīti ca saḥassāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaṇ tāva suddhike tikapaṭṭhāne ca dukapaṭṭhāne ca
pucchānaṇ gaṇanaparicchedo.

Yaṇ pana tato paraṇ dvāvīsati tike gahetvā dukasate
pakkhipitvā Dukatika-Patthānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tattha *siyā
hetuṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppa-j-
jeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaṇ tikaṇ²
dukānaṇ satena saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ
heṭṭhā-vuttanaye na sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena ga-
hetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraṇ dukasataṇ gahetvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu
pakkhipitvā Tika-Dukapaṭṭhānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tatthāpi
*siyā kusalaṇ hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo
uppa-j-jeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṇ duka-sate ekekaṇ dukaṇ
dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṇ yojetvā dassetabbānaṇ pucchā-
naṇ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṇ ekamūlakādīnaṇ vasena
gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṇ tike tikesu yeva pakkhipitvā Tika-Tika-
patthānaṇ nāma desitaṇ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṇ sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppa-j-jeyya hetupaccayā* ti

¹ Bm. paññā.

² S. tika.

evaṃ dvāvisatiyā tikesu ekekaṃ tikaṃ sesehi ekavisatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṃ duke dukesu yeva pakkhipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tattha¹ *siyā hetu*² *sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paticca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjeyya hetu-paccayā* ti evaṃ dukasate ekekaṃ dukaṃ sesehi nava-navutiyā dukehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgatenā hi sabbam etaṃ pabhedaṃ dassetvā va deva-parisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idaṃ c' idaṃ ca desitaṃ ti sankhipitvā nayadassanamatten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaṃ āropito. Taṃ pan' assa sankhepanayaṃ dassetuṃ, *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ* ti ayaṃ gāthā ṭhapitā.³

Tass' attho *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ* ti [varaṃ]⁴ pavaraṃ tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Dukuttaman* ti uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ duka-paṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Duka-tikaṃ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-dukaṃ cā* ti tika-duka-paṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-tikaṃ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ. *Duka-dukaṃ cā* ti duka-duka-paṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhānādayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomaṃ ca paccayānulomaṃ ca.

Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paticca*⁵ *kusalo dhammo* ti⁶ evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena⁶ pavattaṃ *dhammānulomaṃ* nāma. *Hetu-paccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ catuvisatiyā paccayānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaṃ *paccayānulomaṃ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

*tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā*⁷ ti

¹ Bm. Tatthā pi.

² Bm. hetuṃ.

³ Above, p. 8.

⁴ Above, p. 73. ⁵ Bm. omits. ⁶ S. nayena. ⁷ See above, p. 73.

ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā tasmiṇ dhammānulome paccayānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Aṭṭhakathāya¹ dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana sahaajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamaṇaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti, taṇ dassetuṇ: *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhaṇ.²

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamāṇo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaṇ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyosāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṇ dumūlaṇ timūlaṇ catumūlaṇ yā tevīsati-mūlakaṇ evaṇ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaṇ. Tevīsati-mūlakan ti idaṇ c' ettha dumūlakaṇ yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Pariyosāne pana sabbamūlakaṇ catuvīsati-mūlakam pi hoti yeva. Sabbaṇ sankhittam evā ti.

*Tikaṇ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā*³ ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyaṇ ca. Tattha *kusalā dhammā* ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṇ dhommānaṇ:⁴ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ

¹ S. aṭṭhakathā gāthāya.

² Above, p. 9.

³ Above, p. 71.

⁴ Dhs. I; *Expositor*, 46 f.

dhammapaccanīyaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayānaṇ paccaniyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayapaccanīyaṇ* nāma. Tattha hetthā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ:

*Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi
nayā sugambhīrā,*

ayaṇ gāthā dhamma paccaniyaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccaniyaṇ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaccaniye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccaniye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhīpitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchaṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccaniye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyaṇaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccaniyaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ.¹ Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipati-paccayā*² ti hetupadassa sesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena hetupadādike ekamūlake tevīsati anulomapaccaniyāni, tesu ekekaṣmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā satta-vīsatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsātāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammaṇapadānaṇ sesesu dvāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena dvāvīsati anulomapaccaniyāni ti evaṇ anulome vuttesu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaṇ padaṇ

¹ Above, p. 72.

² S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaṃ vasena pucchāgāṇanā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṃ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā¹ sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca patthānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā² ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve anulomapaccanīyāni: dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyañ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma. Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṃ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Tikañ ca patthānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapatthānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṃ pan' okāse hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapatthānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapatthāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapatthānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena⁴ vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi ete patthānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Patthānaṃ vaṇṇayantānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

¹ S. omits.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

⁴ S. labbhamānakkame.

Idāni paccanīyānulomaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti¹ ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha anulomapaccanīyapucchā hi samappamāno eva pucchā-paricchedo. Eka-mūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṇ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti²

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha *kusalo dhammo*³ ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi⁴ sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ na *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyānulomadesanāvasena pavattaṇ dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṇ paccayapaccanīyānulomadesanāvasena pavattaṇ paccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṇ gāthā dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yevā paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Aṭṭhakathāya dhammapaccanīyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapāṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭicavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ.

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

¹ Above, p. 72.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

² Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs., p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccaniyānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Panṇattivāravanṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

Idāni yā ekāpaṇṇattivāre kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccayādivasena ekūnapaññāsaṇ ādiṇ katvā nayamattaṇ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādīnaṇ saha uppattiyā¹ abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaṇ vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaṇ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuṇ ayaṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti]² ādinā nayena Paṭiccavārassa Niddesavāro āraddho.³ Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivasen' eva ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti? Āma, dassetabbā siyuṇ; tathā dassiyamāṇā pana sabbesu tika-duka-paṭṭhānādisu ekekasmiṇ tike duke duka-tike tika-duke tika-tike duka-duke ca sankhepaṇ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhaveyyuṇ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu? Dhammānulomapaccaniye va Tikapaṭṭhāne Vitakkatika-Pīṭṭikānaṇ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchena ekekasmiṇ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaṇ, sabbā Kusalattike dassitā. Evaṇ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaṇ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamāṇā sakkā sukhena vijānitun ti sukhena vijānanatthaṇ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā pan' ettha vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti catubhūmakakusala-dhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedāṇ ekaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā, tena saddhiṇ ekato pavattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti attho. *Kusalo*

¹ B. sahuppattiyā. ² S. omits bracketed portion. ³ Above, p. 73.

dhammo ti catubbhūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjati* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanā¹ uddhaṇ pajjati,² nibbattati ti pi attho. Attānaṇ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpunāti ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Hetupaccayā* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādherentena. Evaṇ *up-pajjeyyā* ti pucchāya, *uppajjati* ti vissajjanaṇ vatvā, idāni yaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taṇ dhammaṇ khandhavasena dassetuṇ *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekaṇ* ti vedanādisu catusu yaṇ kiñci ekaṇ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayabhāvena gahito, taṇ taṇ ṭhapetvā, avasesā tayo khandhā. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjati ti gahito, taṇ ṭhapetvā sese tayo. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci dve khandhe paṭicca. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā dve khandhā kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādherentena uppajjanti ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnaṇ yeva vā, dve vā pana ekass' eva paccayo³ nāma natthi, tasmā ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho ti na vuttaṇ.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ ti idaṇ paṭiccaṭṭhassa⁴ sahaajātaṭṭhattāyaṇ kusaleṇa sahaajātaṇ ceva hetupaccayaṇ ca labhati: taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Parato pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ*⁵ ti ettha hetupaccayābhāvato ahetukarūpena saddhiṇ anuppattito ārup-pavipākaṇ na gahetabbaṇ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataṇ paṭicca uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vipākāvyākataṇ* ti [tasmiṇ]⁶ khaṇe vijjamānāvyākatavasena vuttaṇ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti idaṇ kaṭattā-rūpagahanena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhānaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākataṇ paṭicca

¹ B. °gamanā.

² S. °gamaṇaṇ sa uppajjati.

³ S. omits from dvinnaṇ to paccayo.

⁴ S. paṭiccassa.

⁵ Above, p. 74. B. kriyā always.

⁶ B. omits.

rūpāvyākatassa uppattidassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ khandhan* ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva pan' ettha atthayojanā veditabbā. Evaṇ rūpāvyākatamhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaṇ uppattiṇ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaṇ uppattiṇ dassetuṇ *mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante upādā-rūpan ti ettakam eva vattabbaṇ, itaradvayaṇ kasmā vuttan ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppattidassanatthaṇ. Yaṇ hi heṭṭhā *cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpan* ti dassitaṇ, na kevalaṇ khandhe yeva¹ paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjati ti dassanattam idaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ. Tattha cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaṇ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpan* ti tass' eva ubhayassa visesanaṇ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicā* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpan* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpam pi upādā-rūpam pi gahitaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayena hi bhūtarūpam pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpan* ti vuttanayena upādā-rūpam pi.

Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ cā ti pañhāvissajjanesu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṇ hetupaccayena dve² pucchā vissajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālisa moghapucchā ti na vissajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi pucchāvissajjanānaṇ attho veditabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anuppattito tāsu navasu rūpamissakā pahāya tisso va pucchā vissajjitā. Ten' eva ca kāraṇena *vatthuy paṭicca khandhā* ti vatvā *khandhe paṭicca vatthū* ti na vuttaṇ. Na hi taṇ ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye³ *vipākāvyākataṇ* ti lokuttaram eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *paṭisandhikkhane* ti na gahitaṇ. Sesāṇ hetupaccayasadisam eva.

Anantara-samanantaresu pi⁴ rūpaṇ na labbhati ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātapaccaye *paṭisandhikkhane* ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okka-

¹ Bm. adds ca.

² Bm. va.

³ Above, p. 75.

⁴ Above, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataṇ.¹ Tam pi iminā va saddhiṇ atthato ekaṇ, vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaṇ. Api ca *tinnaṇ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkanti hoti* ti² vacanato okkantī ti pañcavokāra-paṭisandhiyā v' etaṇ nāmaṇ. *Paṭisandhī* ti sabbabhavasādhāraṇaṇ. Idha pana *kaṭattā-rūpan* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokāra-paṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvañ ceva paccayuppannabhāvañ ca sangahāti. Tasmā paripuṇṇavissajjanā hoti ti gahitā. *Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavī pāsāṇādisu mahābhūtaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhangavārasmiṇ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikañ ca bāhirañ ca ekato katvā gahitaṇ. Sankhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaṇ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaṇ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ ti ādim āha. *Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭiccā* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaṇ. *Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpan* ti idaṇ pana kammamuṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaṇ. *Upādā-rūpan* ti idaṇ utusamuṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Āññamaññaṇapaccaye³ *khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaṇ ekato vatthūnā añña-maññaṇapaccayataṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Nissayapaccaye yasmā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma saha-jātaṭṭho, tasmā yā heṭṭhā Paccayavibhangavāre cakkhāyatanādiṇaṇ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na⁴ gahitā. Cakkhāyatanā-dini hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha saha-jātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaṇ *nissayapaccayo saha-jātapaccaya-sadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tin' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisan ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākātā ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ labhanti, ye pana labhanti, tesāṇ vassen' etaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti⁵ vatthuṇ paṭicca vatthunā purejātapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ettha yaṇ vipākāvyākatassa vatthu okkantikkhaṇe saha-jātapaccayo hoti, taṇ purejāta-paccayabhājanīyattā idha na gahetabbaṇ. Ye pi kusalādayo

¹ Above, p. 3.² M. i. 265.³ Above, p. 78.⁴ Bm. omits. But cf. above, p. 3 f. with p. 78.⁵ Above, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaṇ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājaniyato yeva idha na gahetabbā, ārammaṇaṇ pana niyamato purejātapaccayabhāvaṇ na labhati. Rūpāyatanādini hi cakkhuviññāpādinaṇ yeva purejātapaccayaṇaṇ sādhen-ti, manoviññāpādhātuyā atitānāgatāni pi ārammaṇaṇ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaṇ. Khandhavasena hi ayaṇ desanā, na viññāpādhātuvasena. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññāpādhātuyo gahitā, na cakkhuviññāpādhātu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaṇ paccayo na hoti. Avyākata-sāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchājātapaccayā ti evaṇ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthi ti pacchājātapaccayavasena vissajjanaṇ na kataṇ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaṇ sabbā kiriyā āsevanapaccayaṇ na labhanti. Labbhamānavasena pana *kiriyāvyākataṇ* ti vuttaṇ, tasmā javanakiriyā v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kamma-paccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhaniko kamma-paccayo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyāvyākate. Vipākāvyākate pana nānākhaniko pi. Tathā paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamutthānānaṇ pana ekakkhaniko. Kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ nānākhaniko va. Tathā asaṇṇasattarūpānaṇ. Kaṭattā-rūpaṇ pan' ettha jīvitindriyaṇ. Sesaṇ na ekantato kamma-samutthānattā upādā-rūpaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ sante pi idha kamma-samutthānam eva adhippetāṇ.

Vipākapaccaye¹ kusalākusalaṇ [kiriyāṇ ca]² na labbhati ti avyākatavaseṇ' eva vissajjanaṇ kataṇ. *Cittasamutthānaṇ* ti vipākacittasamutthānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpaṇ* ti yathā-lābhavasena indriyarūpaṇ ca vatthurūpaṇ ca. *Upādā-rūpaṇ* ti tad-avasesaṇ tasmiṇ samaye vijjamānaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ.

Āhārapaccaye³ sabbesam pi kusalādinaṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samutthānarūpassa ca⁴ arūpāhāravasena uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṇ. Cittasamutthānaṇ* ti bhavaṅgādi citta-samutthānaṇ. *Āhārasamutthānaṇ* ti kabalikārāhārasamutthānaṇ citta-samutthānaṇ ti kusalākusala-citta-samutthānam eva. Paccayavibhangavāre āhārapaṭi-pāṭiyā⁵ paṭhamaṇ kabalikāro āhāro dassito. Idha pana

¹ Above, p. 80.

² S. omits bracketed words.

³ Bm. °paccayā; S. °paccayaṇ.

⁴ S. °rūpass' eva. ⁵ Above, p. 5.

kusalāṇ dhamman ti pucchāvasena paṭhamāṇ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange¹ indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamāṇ cakkhundriyādini dassitāni. Idha pana² kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamāṇ arūpindriyānaṇ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gahetabbā. Asaññasattānaṇ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyan ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaṇ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthūṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthūṇ paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhehi uppajjanti ti³ attho. *Khandhā vatthūṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthūṇ paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena [khandhā]⁴ uppajjanti ti attho. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhehi uppajjanti ti attho. *Sesavissajjanesu* pi *vatthūṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākāvyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādini sangahitabbāni. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākatassa paṭicca-bhāvaṇ⁵ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti avyākata-cittasamuṭṭhānam pi kusalākusalacittasamuṭṭhānam pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaṇ saha-jātapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *sahajātapaccayāsadisam* ti vuttaṇ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataṇ saha-jātagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha arammaṇapaccayasadisam saha-jātapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti⁶ sankhipitvā dassitānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tāsaṇ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaṇ hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭiccavārassa kusalattikavissajjane atthavaṇṇanā.

¹ Above, p. 5.

² Above, p. 81.

³ B. uppajjati ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. paccaya°.

⁶ Above, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekasmiṃ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā navā* ti¹ ādi āraddhaṃ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjananavārā honti, seyyathidaṃ:

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) kusalena avyākataṃ
- (3) kusalena kusalāvyākataṃ
- (4) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (5) akusalena avyākataṃ
- (6) akusalena akusalāvyākataṃ
- (7) avyākatena avyākataṃ
- (8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataṃ
- (9) akusalāvyākatena avyākatan ti.

Ārammaṇe tīnī ti

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (3) avyākatena avyākataṃ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti hetuyā vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava navā ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīni tīni ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni ārammaṇasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Aññamaññapaccayasmiṃ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpam pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vithicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena² avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava, tīni, ekan* ti tividho va vāraparicchedo. Vitthārato dvādasa navakā dasa tikā ekaṃ ekaṃ ti sabbesu pi tevisatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ vārasataṃ hoti. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ ca pucchā sataṃ. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nāmaṃ.

Evaṃ hetupaccayādi ke ekamūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaṃ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanaṃ yeva ādāya vāraparicchedaṃ dassetuṃ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

¹ Above, p. 84.

² Bm. omits.

ceva ārammanena saddhiṃ sesapaccayojojanāsu ca yattha navahi bhavitabbaṃ, tattha tayo pañhā hontī ti dassanattāṃ vuttaṃ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiṃ sesapaccayojojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaṃ hetthā avocumha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu gaṇanena saddhiṃ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hotī ti taṃ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādīnaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmim pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīni, adhipatīyā tīni . . . pe . . . avigate tīni ti vuttaṃ. Ettha ca ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā tīni . . . pe . . . avigate tīni ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesāṃ ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiṃ saṅsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge t̐hitam pi hetupaccayaṃ pacchimabhāge va t̐hapetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīni ti vuttaṃ. Ten' etaṃ āvikaroti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiṃ duka-tikādibhedāṃ gacchati, sabbattha t̐p' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiṃ saṅsandane ekam eva labbhati. Taṃ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaṃ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, timūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena timūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tatthāpi vuttanāyena' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaṃ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādimhi tiṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiṃ samānagaṇanānaṃ saṅsandanaṃ¹ ādimhi t̐hitassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanānaṃ saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ yeva vasena gaṇanā hotī ti veditabbā.² Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaṃ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaṃ samānantarādīnaṃ vasenāpi]³ timūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

¹ S. saṅsandane.² B. veditabbo.³ S. omits.

dumūlake dassitagāṇanāvāsen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlaṇ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Paccanīyaṇ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusala-dhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anuppattito, tasma *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayaapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaṇ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjati ti attho. *Vichikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaṇ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayāṇhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjati ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaṇ sesehi attano anurūpaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayaapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyaḱatan* ti idaṇ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaṇ. Aññesu pi eva-rūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaṇ adhipati pi attanā saddhiṇ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaṇ¹ labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo² nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataraṇ adhipatiṇ akatvā kusalādīnaṇ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohaṇ [viya]³ visuṇ adhipati-mattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpaṃ eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisā* ti.⁴

Sahajātapaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā pi.⁵ Kiṇkāraṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anuppattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye pi hi paccakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

¹ S. adhipatipaccayaṇ na.

² S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.

³ S. omits.

⁴ Above, p. 88.

⁵ I.e. §§ 5, 6, p. 89 and §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhange *patisandhikkhane vipā-kāvyākate khandhe paticca katattā-rūpan* ti hadayaavatthu-vajjā veditabbā.¹

Na-upanissayavibhange rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Taṃ hi upanissayapaccayaṃ na labhati. Arūpaṃ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissayapakatūpanissayena labheyya, anantarūpanissayamuttakaṃ pana natthi. Tena vuttaṃ *na-ārammaṇa-paccayasadisā* ti.

Na-purejāte *cittasamutthānarūpan* ti² pañcavokāravasena vuttaṃ. *Na-pacchājātapaccayā* ti ettha saha-jāta-purejāta-paccayasankhataṃ gacchanti, tasmā *sahajātapaccayasadisā* ettha pāli. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idha sankhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā paṭhamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataṃ. Pāli pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: *na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi na-adhipatipaccayasadisā* ti.

Na-kamma-paccaye³ vipākacetanā nānākhanīkakamma-paccayaṃ labhati ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaṃ rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tatha na-indriyapaccaye.

Na-jhānapaccaye pañca viññānapadhammā ceva ekaccaṃ ca rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ. Pañcaviññānasmiṃ hi vedanā ca cittekaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaṃ na pāpūnantī ti jhānapaccaye na gahitā.

Na-maggapaccaye ahetukavipākakiriyaṃ ceva ekaccaṃ ca rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ *na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisā* ti.⁴

Na-hetuyā dve ti⁵ ekamūlakagaṇanā yathā pālim eva niyyāti. Dumūlake *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṃ* ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanassa saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena na-hetuyā viya dvīhi bhavitabbaṃ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammānaṃ parihīnatā avyākataṃ paticca rūpāvyākatassa uppattiṃ sandhāya

¹ B. -vajjaṃ veditabbaṃ.

² Above, p. 91.

³ Above, p. 93.

⁴ Above, p. 90.

⁵ Above, p. 94.

*eka*ṇ ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. *Dve* ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaṇ veditabbāṇ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccayassa aparihīnattā ekam eva vissajjanan ti ayaṇ paccanīkena hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccayavasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaṇ* ti¹ na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatīyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaṇ sabbaṇṇsandanesu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayānaṇ pavitṭhaṭṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggaṇapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjanā. Sahajātādi catukkaṇ idhāpi parihīnam evā ti idam ettha lakkaṇaṇ. Iminā pana lakkaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaṇ paccayo mūlaṇ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaṇ timūlako, ayaṇ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnatara-gaṇanassa paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccanīye² gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu sahajātādayo cattāro, sabbatṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggaṇapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccanīyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanīkato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādihi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

¹ Above, p. 95.

² Above, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato t̥hitesu cattāro sabbat̥thānikā yeva paccanīkato na labbhanti. Etesaṇ hi paccayānaṇ vasena uppajjamāno sabbat̥thānike alabhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato t̥hānaṇ nāma natthi. Evaṇ sesesu anulomato t̥hitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūlākādisu nayesu tesāṇ tesāṇ paccayānaṇ saṇsandane ūnatara-gaṇanānaṇ yeva vasena gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaṇ nit̥thitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome¹ gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ, *na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha hetumhi paccanīkato t̥hite t̥hapetvā adhipatiṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbat̥th' eva na labbhati. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaṇ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca t̥hapetvā avasesesu sattasu paccanīkato t̥hitesu sesā arūpat̥thānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammanādihi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labbhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiṇ kiriyaṇ manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labbhati, tasmā purejātaṇ ca āsevanaṇ ca t̥hapetvā ti vuttaṇ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanīkato t̥hitesu ekaṇ t̥hapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kammapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite t̥hapetvā vipākapaccayaṇ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāra-indriyesu paccanīkato t̥hitesu, t̥hapetvā sabbat̥thānike ceva aññamañña-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavasena labbhanti. Jhānapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite hetādhipati-āsevana-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite hetādhipatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanīkato t̥hite purejātapaccayaṇ t̥hapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaṇ tesu paccayesu paccanīkato t̥hitesu ye ye anulomato labbhanti t̥hite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesāṇ tesāṇ

¹ Above, p. 102.

paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca nāyesu yaṃ yaṃ paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaṃ sallakkhetabbā. Tattha yaṃ na-hetuvāsena dumūlakādayo nāye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti¹ vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaṃ sadisaṃ ti vuttaṃ, tassa na-aññamaññapaccayā sahaajāte etaṃ ti ādīhi sadisaṃ veditabbā.

Yaṃ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti² Sihalabhāsāya likhitaṃ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā, *na-kammapaccayā* ti evaṃ na-kammapaccayena ghaṭṭite *sahaajāte ekaṃ* ti evaṃ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaṃ aññesu pi evarūpesu ṭhānesu vyañjanaṃ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gaṇetabbo. Evarūpaṃ hi vyañjanaṃ attano saññāni bandhanatthaṃ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaṃ. Api ca imasmiṃ paccaniyānulome paccayuppannadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammapaccayaṃ labhati, na indriyapaccayaṃ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavokāre pavatte ca rūpajīvitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo maggapaccayaṃ labhati, na hetupaccayaṃ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-³ mohavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo jhānapaccayaṃ labhati, na maggapaccayaṃ. So manodhātu ahetukamanoviññāpadhātuvāsena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇikakammavāsen' eva kammapaccayaṃ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipatīvipākīndriyajhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbaṭṭhānikā paccaniyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatipaccayo natthi ti imesaṃ pi pakīṇṇakānaṃ vāsen' ettha gaṇanavāro asammohato veditabbo. Tatr' āyaṃ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti⁴ ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyā ca paccayuppannaṃ, tasmā akusalen' ākusalaṃ avyākatenā ca avyākataṃ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaṃ. Sesaṃ pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaṃ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamanodhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manoviññāpadhātuvāsen' ettha

¹ Above, *ibid.*

² Above, *ibid.* B. gaṇhātīti for pañhā ti.

³ B. sahaajāta.

⁴ Above, *ibid.* Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

avyākatenā avyākataṇ veditabbaṇ. *Vipāke ekaṇ* ti avyākatenā avyākataṃ eva. *Magge ekaṇ* ti akusalena akusalam eva. Na-ārammaṇamūlake *hetuyā pañcā* ti rūpaṃ eva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Taṇ hi kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusal'avyākataṇ akusal'avyākataṇ cā ti pañca koṭṭhāse paṭicca uppajjati. Sabba pañcakesu es' eva nayo. *Aññamaññe ekaṇ* ti bhūtarūpāni vatthuṇi ca¹ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tāni hi na-ārammaṇapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā upajjanti² ti mūlake pi es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatimūlake *hetuyā navā* ti³ anulome hetum hi vuttān' eva. [Nava]⁴ tiṇi ti ādini pi heṭṭhā 'nulome vuttasadisān' eva. Timūlake *dve* ti heṭṭhā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe vuttasadisān' eva.

Na-purejātamūlake *hetuyā sattā* ti heṭṭhā āruppe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭiccā ti⁵ ādinā nayena purejāte dassitān' eva. Sabbasattakesu es' eva nayo.

Na-kammamūlake *hetuyā tīnī* ti⁶ ādisu cetanā va paccayuppannā, tasmā kusalaṇ akusalaṇ avyākataṇ cā paṭicca uppattiṇ sandhāya tiṇi ti vuttaṇ. Iminā nayena ekaṇ dve tiṇi ti pañca satta navā ti āgatatṭhānesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Cattāri cha atṭhā ti imā pana tisso gaṇanā natth' eva.

Paccayapaccaniyānulomaṇ nitṭhitaṇ.
Nitṭhitā ca paṭiccavārassa atthavannanā.

[Sahajātavāro.]

Sahajātavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto ti⁷ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca tena sahaajāto hutvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paṭiccavāre vuttanāyena eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa *paṭiccatṭhaṇ nāma sahaajātatṭhaṇ, sahaajātatṭhaṇ nāma paṭiccatṭhan* ti⁸ idaṇ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatthaṇ vuttā. *Cakkhuṇ ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

¹ S. bhūtarūpaṇ sandhāya.

² S. Taṇ hi . . . uppajjati.

³ Above, p. 103.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Above, p. 89 (10, § i).

⁶ Above, p. 104.

⁷ Above, p. 107.

⁸ Above, p. 109.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjati ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaṃ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭicca-vāre na sahajātapaccayabhāvaṃ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa sahajātabhāvaṃ niyāmetuṃ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujghanakānaṃ ajjhāsayaavasena desanāvilāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

[*Paccayavāravanṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā* ti¹ kusaladhamme patiṭṭhito hutvā, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā attho. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissayapaccayaṃ katvā tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabba-padesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā ti idaṃ pañcavokāre pavattivāsena vuttaṃ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaṃ hi khandhānaṃ purejātavatthu nissayapaccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana sahajātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccavāre esa nayo na labbhati ti paṭisandhiyaṃ sahajātam eva vatthuṃ sandhāya *vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaṃ. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti² ādisu pi iminā va nayena attho veditabbo. Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākatānaṃ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Kusaluppattikhaṇasmiṃ hi vatthuṃ nissāya kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ upādārūpaṃ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccayabhūtaṃ avyākataṃ nānatte pi paccayuppannānaṃ hetupaccayavasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya' etaṃ vuttan ti veditabbaṃ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaṃ imasmiṃ hetupaccaye saajātānaṃ ca purejātānaṃ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca saajātavāsena, vatthu saajātapurejāta-vasena gahitaṃ. Paṭiccavāre pana saajātavāsena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

¹ Above, p. 110.

² Above, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādi ke ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādi ke dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādi ke ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādi ke dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabbhedo vedittabbo. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ ārammaṇapaccaye *vatthuṇ paccayā khandhā* ti¹ vuttaṇ, taṇ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhuviññānadīni avyākataṇ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaṇ pabbhedadassanatthaṇ vuttāni. Puna *vatthuṇ paccayā* ti pavatte vipākakiriyāvyākataṇaṇ uppattidassanatthaṇ vuttaṇ. Sesaṇ purimanayen' eva vedittabbaṇ. Evaṇ imasmiṇ ārammaṇapaccaye sahaajātaṇ ca purejātaṇ ca paccayaṇ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā sahaajātavasena, vatthu sahaajātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādīni purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭiccavāre pana sahaajātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākataṇ lokuttaram eva vedittabbaṇ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā.

Parato āsevana-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Sahaajātapaccaye *katattā-rūpaṇ upādā-rūpaṇ* ti² upādā-rūpasankhātāṇ katattā-rūpaṇ. Idaṇ asaññasattānaṇ yeva rūpaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Cakkhāyatanādīni pañcavokārasena vuttāni.

Aññamaññapaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *evaṇ* ti³ vissajjanasamataṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaṇ atthi.

Upanissayapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayasadisā ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaṇ. *Vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti ādinaṇ Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammaṇapaccaye *tīnī* ti⁴ kusalaṇpaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaṇ tīnī ti vedittabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti⁵ khandhe

¹ Above, p. 112.

² Above, p. 113.

³ Above, p. 114.

⁴ Above, p. 116.

⁵ Above, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhā vatthun vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthun nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. Sesañ hetthā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetun *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.¹ Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, kusalena avyākataṇ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tīni vuttani honti. Tathā akusalavasena. Avyākatena avyākataṇ, ten' eva kusalaṇ akusalaṇ kusalāvyākataṇ akusalāvyākataṇ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusalāvyākataṇ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaṇ avyākataṇ akusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammane sattā ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākataṇ, kusalaṇ, akusalaṇ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaṇ, akusalāvyākatena akusalaṇ ti evaṇ satta.

Vipāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sattarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattakā, ekaṇ ekan ti te sabbe sādhuṇaṇ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayasāṇsandane unataragaṇanassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukamūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasen' eva vāraparicchedaṇ dassetun, *hetupaccayā ārammane sattā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā*. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṇ tāva Anulomanayo.²

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhati ti *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ āraddhaṇ. Taṇ yathā pālim eva niyāmeti. Yaṇ h' ettha vattabbaṇ siyā, taṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paccaniye vuttam eva. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ Paccaniye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaṇ gaṇano dassetun *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha cattārī sattarasa satta pañca tīni ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesañ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

¹ Above, p. 121.

² B. anulome nayo.

³ Above, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiṃ sadisaṃsaṃsandane sattarasa, ūnatarasaṃsandane sesā cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaṃ sesesu pi adhikaparicchedaṃ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhanti ti. Ettha ca adhikatarā na labbhanti ti ayam ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana unātarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. Ten' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekan* ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaṃ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaṃ āgatattā na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-² dhammo virujjhati ti *akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti tīni vissajjanāni parihīnāni. *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato* ti rūpavaseṇa ekam eva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sabbattha viruddhāviruddhaṃ ñatvā labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaṃ nayamatthadassanaṃ *na-adhipatīyā cattārī* ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-anantare ekan* ti ahetukacittasamutthānassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ. Evaṃ sabbhesu ekakesu yujjamānakarūpaṃ jānitabbaṃ. *Na-purejāte dve* ti idhāpi na-hetuvaseṇa cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana *avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti vatthu purejātavaseṇa dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahetukakiriyāya³ ca vaseṇa dve vuttāni. *Na-vippayutte dve* ti aruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvasena dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu *ekan* ti sabbassa rūpassa vaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Tikādisu apubbaṃ natthi. Na-ārammaṇamūlake pana *pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. *Na-kamme ekan* ti ettha cittasamutṭhānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca agahetvā sesarūpavaseṇa avyākatena avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-adhipatimūlake *na-purejāte sattā* ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. *Na-pacchājāte sattarasā* ti imāni pi tattha laddhā sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

¹ Above, p. 126.² B. āram°.³ B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhaṇena anulomaṇ purato katvā, Anulomapaccanīye Paccanīyaṇ purato katvā, Paccanīyānulome ca gāṇanaparicchedo āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban.

Paccayavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

[*Nissayavāravanṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāyā ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ patitthattaṭṭhena nissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabban. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaṇ nāma nissayaṭṭhaṇ, nissayaṭṭhaṇ nāma paccayaṭṭhan ti idaṇ abhinnam pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya ninnānākāraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi añña-maññaṇssa atthassa niyāmanattaṇ² vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā sankhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamānaṇ nānākhanikam pi paccayā uppajjati ti vuttaṇ. Añña-maññaṇ alliyitvā ṭhita-katthādisu ekaṇ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇssa nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaṇ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti vuttassa saha-jāta-pure-jātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakānaṇ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvīlāsena niruttapaṭisambhidāppabheda-jānana-vasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāravanṇanā nitthitā.

¹ Above, p. 137.

² B. atthaniyāma°.

[Saṃsaṭṭhavāraṇṇanā.]

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre kusalaṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho ti¹ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ ekuppadādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā ti attho. *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭho* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā *tayo khandhā uppajjanti hetupaccayā* ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaṃ vipākāpaccaye ekaṃ eva pañha-vissajjanaṃ.¹

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā tīni* ti² ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatenā avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatenā avyākatam eva labbhatī ti evam ettha bāvisatiyā paccayesu tīni, vipāke ekaṃ ti dve paricchedā.

Pacchājāte anulomaṃ natthi, tasmā tīni ekaṃ ti imecaṃ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane yattha vipākāpaccayo pavisati, tattha ekaṃ. Sesesu tīni ti evaṃ gaṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṃ na labbhatī ti akusalam eva ādiṃ katvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ uttānattham eva. Yaṃ paṇ' ettha Paccaniye vissajjanaparinchedaṃ gaṇanato dassetuṃ *na-hetuyā dve* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha dve tīni ekaṃ ti tayo paricchedā. Tesāṃ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragaṇanānaṃ ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanam eva labbhati. Samagaṇanena saddhiṃ samagananaṃ. Yasmā c' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-pacchājāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipāka-na-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccanīkato dassitā; sesā cuddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākā na labbhanti. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatiyā dve* ti na-hetuyā laddhaṃ dvayam eva. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-kamme ekaṃ* ti

¹ Above, p. 141.² Above, p. 148.³ Above, p. 143.⁴ Above, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaṇ paccayuppannaṇ katvā avyākatena avyākataṇ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekan* ti ahetukapañcaviññāṇavasena avyākatavissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. *Na-magge ekan* ti ahetukavipākakiriyavasena avyākatavissajjanaṇ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṇsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetumhi anulomato ṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti sabbaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ nitthitaṇ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamoho va jhāna-maggapaccayaṇ labhati, sesā na labbhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetuna-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā ārammaṇe ekan ti¹ āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataṇ. Iminā upāyena yaṇ labbhati, yañ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

San̐satṭhavāravanṇanā nitṭhitā.

[*Sampayuttavāravanṇanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayutto ti² kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttapaccayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha San̐satṭhavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa san̐satṭhatṭhaṇ nāma sampayuttatṭhaṇ, sampayuttatṭhaṇ nāma san̐satṭhatṭhan ti idaṇ ubhinnam pi etesaṇ vārāṇaṇ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanatṭhaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatṭhaṇ vuttaṇ. San̐satṭhā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, san̐satṭhan ti vuccati. Yā sā vīmaṇ-

¹ Above, p. 150.

² Above, p. 152.

sako sajjasahagatā kosajjasampayuttā ti ādisu ayaṇ sampayuttaṭṭho nāma saṇsaṭṭhaṇ vokiṇnam pi sampayuttan ti. Iti Saṇsaṭṭhavāre na ekuppādalakkhaṇassa sampayuttassa saṇsaṭṭhabhāvaṇ, Sampayuttavāre na ca saṇsaṭṭhassa ekuppādādilakkhaṇaṇ sampayuttabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjanakānaṇ ajjhāsaya vasena desanā vilāsena nirutti paṭisambhidāppabhedajānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sampayuttavāravannanā nitṭhitā.

[*Pakiṇṇakaṇ.*]

Etesu pana chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaṇ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanīkato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekanṭaṇ paccanīkato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaṇ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanīkato cā ti idaṇ pakiṇṇakaṇ veditabbaṇ. Tattha paṭhamo pañho pacchājā-tassa; dutiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjamānakānaṇ sesānaṇ vasena veditabbo ti.

[*Pañhavāravannanā.*]

Pañhavāre *siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetu-paccayena paccayo* ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitabbānaṇ pucchānaṇ dassetuṇ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādi vuttaṇ.¹ Kusalo ca nām' esa sayaṇ uppajjanto, ṭhapetvā pacchajātāñ ca vipākañ ca, sesehi dvāvisatiyā paccayehi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, ṭhapetvā purejāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutte, sesehi visatiyā paccayehi paccayo hoti, tasmā yehi paccayehi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye patipātiyā dassetuṇ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āraddhaṇ. Tattha yā esā Paccayavibhangavāre viya hetū *sampayuttakānaṇ dhammānan* ti akatvā, hetū *sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānan* ti desanā katā. Tassā evaṇkaraṇe idaṇ payojanaṇ: tattha hi suññatṭhaṇ dīpetuṇ dhammānan ti vuttaṇ. Idha paccayato

¹ Above, p. 153.

Dānādī ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuṇ idañ vuttaṇ.

*Jhānaṇ*¹ *vuṭṭhahitvā* ti jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā. Ayam eva vā pali.

Sekhā gotrabhuṇ ti sotāpannaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. So hi gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhati.

Vodānan ti idañ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tesañ hi taṇ cittaṇ vodānaṇ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmino maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tikkamavasena attanā paṭiladdhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanaṇ nāma natthi. *Kusalaṇ aniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagan tebhūmakakusalam eva veditabbaṇ. Vipassanā kusalaṇ pana kāmāvacaram eva. *Cetopariyañānenā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaṇ dasseti.

Akāsānañcāyatanaṇ ti ādihi arūpāvacarakusalārammaṇavasena uppajjamānaṇ arūpāvacarakusalam eva. *Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañānessā* ti ādihi puggalaṇ anāmasitvā dhammavasena² eva dasseti. Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitam pi cetopariyañānaṇ puna vuttaṇ.

Assādeti ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandati ti sappītikatanhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapaṭṭho hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rāgo uppajjati ti assādentassa rāgo uppajjati nāma. Idañ aṭṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaṇ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjati ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyaṇ ti ādivasena catuhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamuṭṭhānagatassa pan' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vikkhepagatassa uddhaccaṇ. Akataṇ vata me kalyāṇan ti vippaṭisārino domanassaṇ.

Taṇ ārabbhā ti tāni sucinnāni ārammaṇaṇ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanādeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanaṇ ev' etaṇ.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggavīthiyaṇ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkamavasena² vuṭṭhahitvā. Paccavekkhanacittāni pan' assa kiriyāvyākātāni. Evaṇ kiriyāvyāka-

¹ My texts read *jhānaṇ* (p. 154).

² B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammaṇapaccayaṇ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuṇ, sekhā vā ti ādim āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavīthiyā pacchinnāya.

Vipāko ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇatā ti tadārammaṇatāya. Taṇ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaṇ vipassitakusalaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā uppajjati ti attho. Na kevalaṇ ca tadārammaṇavasena¹ eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kammaṇ ārammaṇaṇ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā¹ idha na dassito.

Kusalaṇ assādeti ti ādi akusalajavanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākaṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Viññāṇaṇcāyatanavipākassā ti idaṇ duviññeyyam pi samānaṇ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaṇ.

Kiriyaṇ ti arahattaṇ patvā asaṃpannapubbe ākāsaṇcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpanakiriyaṇ.

Cetopariyañānassā ti ādini parato āvajjanaṇa yojetabbāni. Yā etesaṇ āvajjanā, tassā kusalā khandhā ārammaṇapaccayaṇa paccayo ti ayaṇ h' ettha attho.

Rāgaṇ ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaṇ. Attano rāgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākāṭā hoti.

Assādeti ti ādini vuttatthān' eva. Vicikicchādisu pana tisu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādeti ti na vuttaṇ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādeti* ti padassa parihīnattā āgatapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamāṇ na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taṇ taṇ sabhāgaṇ paṭhamāṇ vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgādisu kiṇ me² pāpadhammā uppajjanti ti akkhantivasena vā kataṇ pāpaṇ, kataṇ luddaṇ ti vipaṭṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuṇ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena[dasa]² olārikāyatanāni vatthurūpaṇ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākāṭattā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādini cakkhuviññānādinaṇ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññāṇakāyavasena desanā,

¹ B. dubbivīññeyyattā.

² B. omits.

na dhātuvasena, tasmā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaṃ sabbattha gahitāgahitaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammaṇadassanattaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-puthujjanānaṃ vasena catubbhūmaṃ kusalaṃ dassitaṃ. Tathā saha-jātādhipatiniddese. Arahato uttamaṃ dhammaṃ adhigatattā lokiyakusalesu garukāro natthi ti aggamaggo va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti¹ ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassā ti nānārammaṇavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassā* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassā ti ettha pana kusalaṃ ti tebhūmakakusalaṃ.¹ *Vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti tebhūmakavipākaṃ. Te hi kusalajavanavīthito vuṭṭhahanti, tasmā *vuṭṭhānaṃ* ti vuccati. Taṃ duvidhaṃ hoti: tadārammaṇaṃ bhavangaṃ ca. Tattha kāmavacarakusalassa ubhayam pi vuṭṭhānaṃ hoti. Mahaggaṭassa bhavangam eva.

Maggo phalassā ti idaṃ yasmā lokuttaravipākaṃ javanavīthipariyāpannattā vuṭṭhānaṃ nāma na hoti; tasmā visuaṃ vuttaṃ.

Anulomaṃ sekhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaṃ anantaraṃ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaṃ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pi.² Akusale duvidham pi vuṭṭhānaṃ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā ti ettha vipākāvyākātā vipākāvyākātānaṃ yeva, kiriyāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātānaṃ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavaṅgaṃ āvajjanāyā ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha *kiriyā* ti kāmavacarakiriyā. Sa duvidhassā pi vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangass' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhanganiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo* ti³ ārabhitvā, kusalaṃ

¹ Above, p. 159.

² B. adds phalasamāpattiyāti anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā.

³ Above, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaṇ avyākatassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, akusalaṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ kusalassa, avyākataṇ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesañ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhukaṇ upalakkhaye.

Ayaṇ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaṇ sattadhā va niddesaṇ labhati, kusalaṇ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaṇ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaṇ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaṇ *dasadhā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ dasadhā yeva: kusalaṇ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaṇ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaṇ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaṇ *sattārasadhā* niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca sattarasadhā va *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhat' eva. Kathaṇ? Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraṇ¹ saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaṇ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacararūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaṇ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaṇ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ]² vipākassa catubbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaṇ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

¹ S. °āvacarā.

² S. omīta.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaṇ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaṇ]¹ kusalavipākaṇ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ² akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaṇ sabbatthā³ pi vipākaṇ vipākassa pañcadasaavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaṇ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaṇ, tathā arūpāvacaravipākaṇ cā ti vipākaṇ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyāṇ tebhūmakakiriyāya⁴ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyāṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyāṇ naṇ yevā ti kiriyāṇ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmaka⁶ kusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ kāmāvacarakusalavipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaṇ, arūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā pi ti kiriyā⁵ vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ pana kāmāvacarakusalassa akusalassā ti kusalākusalānaṇ duvidhena anantarapaccayo hoti.⁷ Evaṇ *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca samasatthividhena va, *bahuvividhenā* pi labbhat'eva. Kathaṇ? Kāmāvacaraṇ paṭhamaṇ mahākusalacittaṇ tāva attano catunnaṇ ca⁸ arūpāvacarānaṇ pādakayogena solasannaṇ somanassalokuttarānaṇ ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusalānaṇ javanapariyosāne⁹ tadārammaṇa-bhavanga¹⁰ vasena uppajjamānānaṇ ekādasannaṇ kāmāvacaravipākānaṇ bhavangavasena¹¹ eva pavattānaṇ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaṇ phalasaṃpattivasena pavattānaṇ dvādasannaṇ¹² lokuttaravipākānaṇ ti evaṇ ekavīsatiyā¹³ kusalānaṇ dvattiṇṣāya¹⁴ vipākānaṇ ti tepaṇṇāsāya¹⁴ cittaṇaṇ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittaṇ. Tatiyacatutthāni pana ṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

¹ B. omits.² S. omits.³ B. °bathā.⁴ B. kriyassa.⁵ Bm. kriyaṇ.⁶ S. catubbhūmaka-.⁷ S. ti.⁸ S., in place of these three words, has only ṭhapetvā.⁹ S. omits from pādakayogena inclusive to catu ca, reading only tebhūmakakusalānaṇ.¹⁰ S. reads bhavanga- before tadārammaṇavasena.¹¹ S. tiṇṇannaṇ.¹² S. tiṇṇaṇ.¹³ S. tevīsatiyā.¹⁴ S. chabbīsatiyā

visati cittānaṃ. Pañcachatṭhāni¹ attano ca navannaṃ ca uparibhūmaka-upekkhā kusalānaṃ tevisatiyā ca vipākānaṃ ti tettiṃsāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekaviṣatiyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaṃ rūpāvācarakusalānaṃ catunnaṃ nānasampayuttamahāvīpākānaṃ pañcannaṃ rūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ cā ti dasannaṃ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvacarakusalesu paṭhamaṃ attano vipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ, dutiyaṃ dvādasannaṃ tatiyaṃ terasannaṃ, catutthaṃ cuddasannaṃ phalaṃ samāpattiyā cā ti pannarasannaṃ. Lokuttarakusalaṃ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaṃ akusalaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ mahaggatavīpākānaṃ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekaviṣatiyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni upekkhāsahagatānaṃ channaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaṃ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaṃ somanassasahagatā hetukavīpākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekaviṣatiyā. Kusalavīpākapañcaviññāpā kusalavīpākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnaṃ vipākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ. Tasu dvisu somanassasahagatā dasannaṃ² vipākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ bhavangabhūtānaṃ³ tadārammanakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyaṃ cā ti dvādasannaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanoviññāpādhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dviṭṭhānikāya āvajjanamanoviññāpādhātuyā dasannaṃ ca vipākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ ti dvādasannam eva.⁴ Tīhetuka-mahāvīpākāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjanaṃ dasannam pi kāmāvacaravīpākamanoviññāpādhātūnaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekaviṣatiyā. Duhetukavīpākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavīpāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaṃ. Pañcarūpāvacaravīpākā tebhūmakakusalavīpākā - sahetukapaṭṭisandhi-cittānaṃ sattarasannaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnaviṣatiyā.

¹ S. ends the sentence thus : sabbapaṭṭhamavuttesu āruppe kusalaṃ pakkhipitvā sattaviṣatiyā.

² S. reads : Tā ubhopi hetṭhāvutthānaṃ ekādasannaṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. omits the whole sentence.

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamañ kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭisandhicittānañ catunnañ arūpāvacaravipākacittānañ catunnañ manodvārāvajjanassa cā ti navannañ. Dutiyañ heṭṭhimavipākañ vajjetvā aṭṭhannañ. Tatiyañ heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattannañ. Catutthañ tīni heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channañ. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākānañ terasannañ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti cuddasannañ. Akusalavipākapañcaviññānā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanoviññānadhātuyā. Sā tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena ca pavattānañ itaresam pi navannañ kāmāvacaravipākānañ upekkhāsahagatānañ dvinnañ parittakiriyaṇaṃ cā ti dvādasannañ. Kiriya-manodhātu dasannañ viññāṇānañ. Hasituppādakiriyaṃ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ navannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānañ pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena terasannañ. Voṭṭhappanakiriyaṃ, ṭhapetvā kiriya-manodhātuṃ, dasannañ kāmāvacarakiriyaṇañ kāmāvacarakusalākusalānañ pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattānañ pannarasannañ vipākacittānaṃ cā ti pañcacattālīsāya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagata-kiriyaadvayañ bhavangavasena pavattānañ terasannañ tihetukavipākānañ tadārammaṇavasena pañcannañ somanassasahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattamāṇānañ catunnañ rūpāvacarakiriyaṇañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena dvāvīsatiyā. Duhetukasomanassasahagata-kiriyaadvayañ ya-thāvuttānañ terasannañ bhavangacittānañ pañcannañ tadārammaṇānañ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena sattarasannañ. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagata-kiriyaadvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavangānañ tadārammaṇavasena pavattānañ channañ upekkhāsahagatavipākānañ parikkammavasena pavattānañ etissā rūpāvacarakiriyaṃ catunnañ arūpāvacarakiriyaṇañ arahattaphalasamāpattiyaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena catuvīsatiyā. Kāmāvacara¹-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagata-kiriyaadvayañ tesañ yeva terasannañ bhavangānañ channañ tadārammaṇānañ

¹ B. *omits*.

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena aṭṭhārasannaṇ.
Rūpāvacarakiriyāyaṇ¹ ekekaṇ navannaṇ pañcavokāre ti
hetuka-bhavaṅgānaṇ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaṇ.
Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā² pañcavokāre navannaṇ bha-
vaṅgānaṇ [catunnaṇ]³ catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa
cā ti ekādasannaṇ. Dutiyā⁴ catuvokāre dve bhavaṅgāni
labhati. Tatiyā⁵ tīni. Catutthā⁶ cattāri phalasamāpattiṇ
cā ti tāsu⁷ ekeka⁸ yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaṇ dvādasannaṇ
terasannaṇ pañcadassannaṇ⁹ cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti.

Evaṇ bahuvidhenā pi niddesaṇ labhati. Tena vuttaṇ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasaṭṭhividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhuṇ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaṇ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphala-
idhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Yathā
hi puriso heṭṭhā paṭhaviyaṇ udakaṇ atthi ti saddahitvā
paṭhaviṇ khaṇati,¹⁰ evaṇ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaṇ pha-
laṇ ca ānisaṇsaṇ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā
saddhaṇ upanissāyā ti vuttaṇ.

Sīlaṇ u paṇṣṣāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissa-
yaṇ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaṇsesu ca
kusalo; sīlaṇ upanissāya sīlavantānaṇ dānaṇ deti, uparūpari
sīlaṇ samādiyati, suparisuddhaṇ akhaṇḍaṇ, cātuddasī-ādisu
pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaṇ karoti, sīlasampadaṇ
nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puñña-
kiriyaṇyattā sabbasampattiyo dānādīnaṇ ca sankilesavo-
dānādibhedāṇ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhivā tṭhito
sutaṇ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgavā pi cāgādhi-
mutto attano cāgasampadaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlavanto
hutvā dinnāṇ mahapphalan ti sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposatha-
kammaṇ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyaṇ parisuddhacitto jhānādīni
uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitaṇ ceva loka-
samatikkamanupāyaṇ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano
imāya paṭipattiyaṇ idhaloka-hitam pi paraloka-hitam pi

¹ B. -kriyesu.

² B. paṭhamāṇ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. dutiyaṇ.

⁵ B. Tatiyaṇ.

⁶ B. Catutthaṇ.

⁷ Bm. tesu.

⁸ B. ekekaṇ.

⁹ S. pannarasannaṇ.

¹⁰ Bm. khaṇati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyañ ca ubhayam pi sampādetuñ¹ paññañ upanissāya dānādini pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevalaṇ saddhādayo dānādinaṇ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppajjamānānaṇ saddhādinam pi upanissayā eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutan, cāgo, paññā, saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāyā* ti vuttaṇ.

Parikamman ti anantaraṇ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaṇ gahetabbaṇ. *Yathā-kammūpagañānassa, . . . anāgataṇsañānassā* ti² imesaṇ dvinnāṇ dībbacakkhuparikammam eva, parikammaṇ visuṇ natthi, dībbacakkhuss' eva paribhaṇḍaṇāṇāni etāni tasmiṇ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaṇ sante pi tad-avimuttatāya sahitaṇ dībbacakkhuparikammaṇ tesāṇ parikamman ti veditabbaṇ. Na hi etāni sabbesāṇ dībbacakkhukānaṇ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbam ettha parikammavisesenā ti.

Dībbacakkhu dībbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesāṇ saddaṇ sotukāmassa dībbacakkhu sotadhātuvisuddhiyā upanissayo hoti. Tesāṇ pana saddaṇ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dībbasotadhātu iddhividhañānassa upanissayo hoti; evaṇ sabbattha tassa upakārakabhāvavasena upanissaya-paccayatā veditabbā.

Maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattin ti tena tena maggena sithilaṇ³-kata-pāribandhakattā pahinapāribandhakattā ca taṇ taṇ samāpattiṇ uppādentī ti tesāṇ maggo samāpattiyā upanissayo hoti.

Vipassantī ti uparūparimaggaṭṭhāya vipassanti. *Attha-ṭṭhisambhidāyā* ti ādi ṭṭhisambhidānaṇ maggaṭṭhilaṇ³ eva ijjhanato vuttaṇ. Evaṇ iddhānañ ca pan' etāsaṇ pacchā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyā maggo va upanissayo nāma hoti.

Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappeti ti aham asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaṇ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti ti tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vacane saddhāvasen' eva gantvā paññāya atthaṇ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhāti.

Sīlaṇ, sutan, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ ti aham asmi sīlavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsampanno ti mānaṇ jappeti. Sīla-suta-cāga-pañ-

¹ Bm. °detun ti.² Above, p. 166.³ B. sithilī.

Rāgassā ti ādisu saddhādisampadaṇ upanissāya attukkaṇ-
sanakāle tesu ekeko dhammo rāgassa, paravambhanakāle
dosassa, ubhayena sampayuttassa mohassa vuttappakārāṇaṇ
mānadiṭṭhinaṇ saddhādisampadaṇ upanissāya bhavabhoga-
sampattipatthanāya upanissayo hoti. Evam ettha lokiya-
kusalaṇ yeva dassitaṇ. Lokuttaraṇ pana santaṇ paṇitaṇ
uttamaṇ akusalaviddhaṇsaṇaṇ, tasmā cando viya andhakā-
ratamānaṇ na akusalaṇ upanissayo hoti ti na gahitaṇ.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti saddhādisampattiṃ upanissāya up-
pannāni sukhopakaraṇāni paribhuñjanakāle saddhādi-sam-
utthānapanītarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca tesañ vasena avippa-
tisāramūlaka - pāmojjapīti - samutthānarūpaphuṭakāyassa ca
sukhuppattikāle tesañ katattā uppannavipākasukhakāle ca

² B. °rakkhanaṭṭhaṇ.

³ S. sapaññaṭṭaṇ.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhupattikāle sad-dhādiguṇasampattiṃ asahamānena hi payuttavadhabandhanādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalasamāpattikāle pana¹ phalasamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hoti ti vedittabbā.

Kusalaṃ kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upanissaya-[paccayena]² paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā labbhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaṃ vatthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhitukāmā rukkhe rājjuṃ laggetvā saṃvidhātappaṃ saṃvidahati. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taṃ gehaṃ upasankamitvā imāya rājjuyā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmi ti satthena chindituṃ upagato. Atha sā rājju āsiviso hutvā sū! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhīto apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rājjupe givaṃ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kalam akāsi. Evaṃ balavacetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na paṇ' etaṃ ekantato gahetappaṃ. Katokāsaṃ hi kammaṃ eva vipākassa antarāyaṃ paṭibāhitvā vipaccati. Vipākajanaṃ pana kammaṃ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hoti ti na vattappaṃ.

Kammaṃ ti ettha catubhūmakam pi vedittappaṃ.

Yaṃ pana parato maggo phalasamāpattiyā ti³ vuttaṃ, taṃ acetanāvasena. Ten' etaṃ dīpeti yo koci vipākajanaṃ dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hoti ti.

Rāgaṃ upanissāya paṇaṃ hanatī ti yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sāratto hoti, tasmiṃ vā viruddhaṃ, tassa vā atthāya paṇaṃ hanatī. Adinnādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho vedittabbo.

Sandhiṃ chindatī ti ādi adinnādānavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha sandhiṃ ti gehasandhiṃ. *Nillopaṃ haratī* ti niliyitvā haratī. *Ekāgārikaṃ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiṃ ekam eva gehaṃ parivāretvā viluppati.

Paripantho tittatī ti panthadūhanakammaṃ karotī.

Dosaṃ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattam me acari ti⁴ ādivasena uppannaṃ dosaṃ upanissayaṃ katvā.

¹ S. *inserts* yathā.

² B. *omits*.

³ Above, *ibid*.

⁴ S. *acaratīti*. Dhs. § 1060; Vibh. 389.

Mohaṇ upanissāyā ti pāṇātipātādisu ādinavapaṭicchāda-
kaṇ mohaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Mānaṇ upanissāyā ti ahaṇ kiṇ hanituṇ na sakkomi, ādātuṇ
na sakkomī ti mānaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Kenaci vā pana
avaññāto hoti paribhūto pālito, taṇ omānaṇ upanissayaṇ
katvā ti pi attho.

Diṭṭhiṇ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pāda-
sikaṃmilakkha¹-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Patthanaṇ upanissāyā ti sace me idaṇ nāma ijjhissati,
evarūpaṇ te balikammaṇ karissāmī ti evaṇ devatāyācana-
sankhātā² vā asukaṇ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa
santakaṇ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa.
sahāyo hohi ti evaṇ ādiṇ vā patthanaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi patthanā rāgassā ti ettha rāgo
rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādinam pi. Dosūdisu pi es'
eva nayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassā ti³ pāṇātipāti asaṇvare t̥hitattā
aññaṃ pi pāṇaṇ hanati. Yo vā pan' etena hato, tassa ñāti-
mittehi upadduto tesu aññaṃ pi hanati. Evaṇ pāṇātipāto
pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassā-
mikaṇ pana gopakaṇ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmi-
kaṇ ghātetvā tassa dārātikkamen' āhaṇ hanāmī ti mu-
sābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā ka-
raṇatthāya pesuññaṇ upasaṇhāre ten' eva nayena pharu-
savācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraṇ hanitvā
abhijjhāyitabbaparavittūpakaraṇābhijjhāyane yo tena ghā-
tito hoti, tassa mittāmaccā ucchijjhantū ti ādi cintane evaṇ
me pāṇātipāto nijjṇo (sic) bhavissati ti dukkarakādivasena
diṭṭhigahaṇakāle pāṇātipāto adinnādānādīnam pi upaniss-
ayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādīmūlakesu pi cakkesu
attho veditabbā.

*Matughātikammaṇ*⁴ *mātughātikammassā* ti aññaṇ mā-
taraṇ hanantaṇ disvā vaṭṭati evaṇ kātun ti attano
mātaraṇ hanantassa vā ekasmiṇ bhava hantvā aparasmim pi
hananavasena vā ekasmiṇ yeva bhava: gaccha! me mātaraṇ
haṇāhi ti punappuna āṇā panavasena vā dvīhi palārehi

¹ B. °milakkhu.

² B. °sankhataṇ.

³ Above, p. 168.

⁴ S. Mātughātā°; so K. in text. Bm. as above in both. Above, p. 168.

niyatamaraṇāya dutiyapahāradānavasena vā mātu ghātīkammaṇ mātughātīkammassa upanissayo hoti. Sesāni pi yathā yogaṇ iminā va nayena veditabbāni. Yasmā pana balava-akusalaṇ dubbala-akusalassa upanissayo na hoti, taemā kamma-pathānantariyakammavasena¹ eva desanā katā ti vadanti, taṇ na ekantato gahetabbaṇ. Pāṇātipātādini hi katvā kasmā evam akāsi ti codiyamāno kopamattam¹ pi karoti, vippaṭisāri pi hoti, appamattake pi ca kilese uppanna¹ etaṇ vaḍḍhetvā vitikkamaṇ karoti, tasmā balavaṇ dubbalassa dubbalaṇ ca balavassā pi upanissayo hoti yeva. Yaṇ pana Paccayavibhangassa uddesavaṇṇanāyaṇ vuttaṇ, balavakāraṇaṭṭhena upanissayo hoti ti, taṇ kāraṇabhāvassa¹ eva balavatāya vuttaṇ, na upanissayapaccayadhammānaṇ. Kamakilesā hi balavanto pi dubbalā pi balavakāraṇaṇ honti yeva.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti ti ādisu: aho vat' āhaṇ cātu-mahārājikānaṇ devānaṇ saḥavyataṇ uppajjeyyūn² ti uppattibhave vā bhogesu vā rāgaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti. Sila-samādāna-uposaḥakammesu pi es' eva nayo. Jhānaṇ pana rāgaṇ vikkhambhanatthāya vipassanaṇ rāgassa pahānatthāya maggaṇ samucchadanatthāya uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Vitarāgabdhāvatthāya pana abhiññaṇ samāpattiṇ ca uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Ettāvata¹ hi vitarāgo nāma hoti.

Saddhāyā ti dānādivasena pavattasaddhāya. Silādisu pi es' eva nayo. Yath' eva hi dānādivasena saddhādayo uppādentō rāgaṇ upanissāya uppādeti nāma: evaṇ rāgādayo pi saddhādīnaṇ upanissayapaccayo nāma honti ti veditabbā.

*Tassa paṭighātattāyā*³ ti tassa paṭibāhanatthāya [vibhāvanatthāya]⁴ vipāko kāyassa anuppadānatthāyā ti attho. Sappaṭighātesu tāva evaṇ hotu.⁵ Yāni pana appaṭighātāni anantariyakammāni, tesu tassa paṭighātattāyā ti kasmā vuttan ti? Tassa ajjhāsaya vasena. Tappaṭighātattāya pavattemi ti hi 'ssa ajjhāsayo, taṇ gahetvā evaṇ vuttaṇ.

Rāgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti ti yattha ratto, tassa dukkarena pattiṇ sampassanto evaṇ karoti ti sabbaṇ puri-manayen' eva veditabbaṇ.

Kāyikassa sukhassā ti rāgādisamatikkamavasena kusalaṇ

¹ B. °mattakam.

⁴ B. omits.

² B. upapa°.

⁵ S. hoti.

³ Above, p. 169.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādinava-
dassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkhaṣṣā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhassa vā
rāgādi hetupavattavadhābandhanādivasena uppannadukhas-
sa vā.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Up-
pāditāya tehi vā aṭṭhiyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taṇ assādetvā
punappunaṇ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taṇ uppādentassa
purimaṇ pacchimaṣṣa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana aggi
santāpanādini atisevantassa pubbabhāge sukhaṇ, aparabhāge
dukkhassa. Sukho vat' imissā paribbājikāya taruṇāya
lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataṇ āpaj-
jantassa idha kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ nerāyikassa kāyikadukkhassa.
Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajjantas-
sa kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayo hoti.
Dukkhaṇ paṭighātāya pana sukhaṇ sevantassa dukkhaṇ paṭi-
ghātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaṇ vikkhambhetvā phala-
samāpattiṇ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukkhāṇ kāyikasukhassa
ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utu-
sappāyo sukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyā ca. Asappāyo
dukkhassa. Utu-asappāyaṇ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti
samutṭhitarūpavasena uppannaṇ sukhaṇ anubhavitukāmaṣṣa
asappāyo pi utuphalasamāpattiyā paccayo va. Bhojana-
senāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ ti ādini
kevalaṇ ekato dassitāni. Heṭṭhā vuttanāyena' eva pan'
esaṇ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasamāpattikāyikassa
sukhaṣṣā ti samāpatti samutṭhānarūpavasena uppannaṣṣa-
sukhassa. Taṇ h' esa¹ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ ti² ādisu: aho vata me
idaṇ sukhaṇ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena
aho vat' ahaṇ āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ sukhaṇ pāpuṇeyyan ti appattas-
sa vā pattivasena, dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaṇ parihā-
yeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ
nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanavasena vā sukkadukkhānaṇ
upanissayatā veditabbā.

Uttubhojanasenāsanāni vuttanāyena' eva. Puna *kāyikaṇ*

¹ Bm. hesa.

² Above, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaṇ, Buddhaṇ saraṇaṇ gamaṇaṇ hotī ti sukhappattānam pi Sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaṇ deseti ti dukkhappattānam pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkhehi ca saṇyoga-viyogattāya sīlādi paripūraṇaṇ kareyya.¹ Tasmā sukhadukkhaṇi saddhādinaṇ upanissayabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādini pi yathāyogaṇ yojetabbāni.

Kāyikaṇ suhaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanatī ti ādisu pi vuttanayānusāren' eva sukhādinaṇ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiṇ pana upanissayabhājaniye kusalo kusalassa tividhena pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa ekavidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassā ti evaṇ kusalo aṭṭhavidhena, akusalo chabbidhena, avyākato nava vidhena ti tevisatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte² cakkhādini olārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaṇ cakkhāyatanaṇ ti ādi yaṇ vatthu hutvā purejātaṇ hoti, taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Vatthu vipākavyākatānaṇ ti pavattiyaṇ purejātapaccayaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ.

Pacchājāte³ imassa kāyassā ti cātumahābhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayena paccayo* ti upatthambhanavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakaṭṭhena paccayattā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiṇ pañhavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye *anulomaṇ gotrabhussā* ti ādinaṇ visuṇ gahaṇe hetthā vuttanayen' eva kāraṇaṇ veditabbaṇ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṇ* ti ettha sahaajātanānākhaniyavibhāgassa abhāvato sahaajātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanena pana so vibhāgo atthi, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaṇ kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ vasena katanṇ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhane vatthupatitṭhitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vattanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

¹ S. kariyati.

² Above, p. 171.

³ Above, p. 172.

Vipākapaccaye¹ paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye *imassa kāyassā* ti² imasmiṇ catusantati-vasena pavatte cātumahābhūtikakāye āhārasamuṭṭhānassa janakavasena sesassa³ upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesañ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhāvāraviṅṅgaṇanā nīṭṭhitā.

Idān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaṇ.⁴ Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, avyākataṇ, kusalāvyākataṇ ti tīṇi, tathā akusalena, avyākataṇa avyākatam evā ti evaṇ satta.

Ārammaṇe navā ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākatassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākataṇa sahaajātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaṇ akusalassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākatassa sahaajātato va, tathā akusalāvyākataṇa ti akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākato avyākatassa sahaajātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassa ti avyākatamūlakāni tīṇi ti evaṇ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, sahaajātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākatamūlakāni tīṇi ti evaṇ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Sahajāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, akusalamūlakāni tīṇi, avyākatamūlakaṇ ekaṇ, tathā kusalāvyākatamūlakaṇ akusalāvyākatamūlakaṇ cā ti evaṇ nava.

Aññamaññe tīnī ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākatam ti evaṇ tīṇi. *Nissaye terasā* ti sahaajātato va kusalamūlakāni tīṇi, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākatamūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

¹ Above, p. 173.

² Above, p. 174.

³ S. sesa-upatth°.

⁴ Above, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa saha-jātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato saha-jātapurejātato kusalassa, saha-jātato va avyākatassa, tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaṇ terasa.

Upaṇissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesaṇ vibhange tevīsatibhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpaṇissaye satta, anantarūpaṇissaye satta, pakatūpaṇissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīṇi ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassa ti evaṇ tīṇi.

Pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaṇ tīṇi.

Āsevane tīṇi ti aññaṃaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu viśajjanesu nānākhanīkakammam pi āgataṇ. Pañcasu saha-jātam eva. Vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Āhāra - indriya - jhāna - maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyaṇ pan'* ettha saha-jātapurejātavasena āgataṇ.

Sampayutte tīṇi aññaṃaññasadisāni.

Vippayutte pañcā ti saha-jātapacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, akusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākataṇ. Vatthu purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ, tathā akusalaṇ ti ekaṇ kusalamūlaṇ, ekaṇ akusalāmūlaṇ, tīṇi avyākatamūlāni ti evaṇ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti saha-jātato kusalena kusalaṇ, saha-jāta-pacchājātato kusalena avyākataṇ, saha-jātato va kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti kusalamūlāni tīṇi; tathā akusalāmūlāni; saha-jātapurejāta - pacchājāta - āhāra - indriyato pana avyākatena avyākataṇ, vatthārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ; tathā akusalaṇ; saha-jāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa saha-jāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyato ti evaṇ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthisadisāni ti evam ettha sattagaṇana-paricchedā ekaṇ tīṇi pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavasena ekam eva ekakaṇ. Aññaṃañña-purejāta - pacchājāta - āsevana - sampayuttavasena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaṇ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaṇ dasakaṇ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaṇ tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaye nidditṭhavāre gaṇanavasena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā tesañ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasañsandane gaṇanā vedittabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesañ paccayānaṇ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Seyyathidaṇ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca ṭhapetvā vīmaṇsaṇ sesādhipatino visabhāgā, saha-jātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesañ hetupaccayo hoti, tesañ saha-jātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādipaccayo pana na hoti ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so tehi, te vā tena saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-pacchājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaṇ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojaniye vajjetvā yojaniyehi yoge ye¹ vārā labbhanti.

Te saṅkhepato dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā adhipatiyā*² *cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saṅsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārehi bhavitabbaṇ. Yasmā pana adhipatisu vīmaṇsā va hetupaccayo³ na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaṇ. Tāni evaṇ vedittabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ-cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ. Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo

¹ Sic S. and B.

² Above, p. 180, last l. but 3: for H 4 read A 4. ³ S. inserts hoti.

yo vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākātā lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṃ ca alabbhamānaṃ ca ñatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāte sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekan ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattārī ti hetthā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tīṇi ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte tīṇi ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaṃ yehi adhipatipaccayādihi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiṃ hetupaccayo yojanaṃ labhati.

Tesaṃ vasena dumūlakanaye gaṇanaṃ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassanatthaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti sattā* ti ādim āha.¹ Potthakesu pana nissaya-upanissaya-adhipatī² ti evam ādi³ parihi-nakkharāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taṃ saññākaraṇamat-tavasena likhitaṃ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripunnā-pāli katabbā. Yaṃ pan' idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapitaṃ, tena idaṃ dīpeti ayaṃ hetupaccayo saha-jātādīhi catūhi saddhiṃ saṃsandanane attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanāni labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tīni labhati. Sace sampayuttapaccayo pavisati, tān' eva tīni labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tīni labhati. Sace vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbehi vipākasabhāgehi saddhiṃ saṃsandanane ekam eva vissajjanaṃ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriya-maggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiṃ dumūlake laddhāni cattārī yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiṃ aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, hetādhipatiduke dassitesu catusu vissaj-janesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apanetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

¹ Above, p. 181.

² B. -adhipati evam.

³ S. omits.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tāt' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākapaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiṃ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavisantesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesāṃ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gaṇanaṃ viditvā timūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmāññato navannam pi hetūnaṃ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatena avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi saha-jāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-saha-jātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane]¹ vipākā ceva taṇ-samuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutiye vipākā ceva paṭi-sandhiyaṇi ca vatthurūpaṃ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.² Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa ghaṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amohahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava niradhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmāññato sabbattha amohavasena vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavasena. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattāri ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitān' eva. Dutiye cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpaṃ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ, avyākato taṇ-samuṭṭhānan ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipāka-yuttāni pañca heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni sāmāññato vipākāvipākahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayān' eva. Dutiye rūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpaṃ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīṇi vipākahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpā-rūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evam pi tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gaṇanaṃ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

¹ Bm. *omits*.

² S. °rūpāvacaravattum eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā soḷasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitā.

Tesu *adhipatiyā sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaṇ kusalamūlāni tīni; akusalamūlaṇ ekaṇ, avyākatamūlāni tīpi ti evaṇ satta. *Nissaye tīṇi* ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatāmūlān' eva. *Upaṇissaye satta* heṭṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīṇi* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vippayutte tīṇi* ti vatthuvaseṇ' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīṇi* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkhaṇadassanattaṇ ghaṭṭanāni ṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiṇ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭṭanāni ṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa sādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *sattā* ti ārammaṇādhipati duke laddhaviṣṣajjanān' eva. Duttiyaṇ nirādhipatikaṇ. Tattha *tīṇi* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tattiyaṇ nissaye na vuttaṇ. Tattha tīni ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekan ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ. Pañcame ekan ti nissayato avyākatamūlaṇ akusalaṇ, evam idhāpi labbhamānavaseṇa tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojaṇaṇ pana avatvā tattha tattha vattabbayuttakam¹ eva vadāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sattā* ti sahajātādhipativaseṇa kusalamūlāni tīpi, akusalamūlāni tīpi, avyākatamūlaṇ ekaṇ. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiṇ sahajātaṇ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīṇi ti sahajātādhipativaseṇ' eva.

Nissaye atthā ti kusalamūlāni tīpi, akusalamūlāni tīpi, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa sahajātato ca ārammaṇato ca nissayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubhayathā pi na hoti ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaṇ aṭṭha.

Upaṇissaye satta ārammaṇasadisān' eva. *Purejāte ekan*

¹ S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhīpati ārammaṇavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ lokuttaraṇ.

Ahārādisu satta heṭṭhā ekamūlake laddhān' eva.

Vip̐payutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataṇ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākatañ ca kusalañ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu attha nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādini ayo-jetvā paṭhamaṇ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.¹ Kiṇkāraṇā ti? Ubhayādhīpati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane ārammaṇādhīpativasena vatthārammaṇaṇ labbhati. Dutiye nissayavasena garuṇ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye saha-jātādhīpativasena kusalādayo rūpānaṇ. Ārammaṇādhīpativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni ārammaṇādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame *sattā* ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekan ti purejātāni vatthārammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni vipākāvipākāsādhāraṇāni saha-jātādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Tato parāni tīṇi vipākādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame rūpārūpaṇ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṇ. Tatiye rūpam eva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha tīṇi avipākāni, tīṇi sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni tath' eva viriyādhīpativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamaṇ viriyādhīpativasena vattabbāni siyuṇ, kasmā tathā na vuttāni ti? Parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena ghaṭanāni amohassa vīmaṇsādhīpatittā vīmaṇsāya sammā-ditṭhibhāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sam-māvāyāma-micchāvāyāmabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiṇ ghaṭanāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisāni ti parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sattā* ti kusalo kusalassa avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇaṇ² pi ti evaṇ satta. *Kamme ekan* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvyākatassa. Ghaṭanāni pan' etesu tīṇi tīṇi yeva. Tāni bahutara-paṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

¹ Above, p. 182.

² B tiṇṇannam.

Sahajāta-añña-mañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te ye va ādito tḥitena sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanaṇ ñatvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu ūnataragaṇanassa vasena sabbaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha sahajātamūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (a) pañca avipākāni, (b) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (a) avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, kusalāvyākato avyākatassā ti cattāri. Tathā akusalo, avyākato, avyākatass' evā ti evaṇ nava. Tattha kusalākusalādikesu aṭṭhasu vissajjanesu arūpaṇ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṇ ca labbhati. Avyākate vatthurūpam pi. Dutīye ghaṭane avyākatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tīsu pi arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Pañcame paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthunā saddhiṇ arūpadhammā.

(b) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṇ ca. Dutīye vipākārūpaṇ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānam eva. Pañcame vatthurūpam eva labbhati.

Añña-mañnamūlake¹ cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāni tīni avipākāni. Pacchimāni tīni sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākātā ye va.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā ārammane tīni ti vatthuṇ ārammanaṇ katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditabbāni.

Upaṇissaye ekan ti vatthuṇ ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ katvā uppannākusalaṇ. Sesaṇ dumūlake heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāṇ.

Imasmiṇ pana nissayapaccaye visati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattāri purejātavasen' eva. Tato dasa sahajātavasen' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttān' eva. Dutīye aṭṭhā ti sahajātādhipativasena satta; vatthuṇ garuṇ katvā akusalaṇ cā ti aṭṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhān' eva. Catutthe pañca vipāyutte laddhāni. Pañcame cattāri ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānanāṇ vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe tīni ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame tīni ti vatthu kusalādinaṇ cakkhādini ca avyākatassa. Dutīye vatthum eva kusalādinaṇ. Tatiye ekan ti vatthu akusalassa.

¹ Above, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādini viññāṇapañcakassa, saha-jātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvipākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā saha-jātamūlake vuttanayan' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake ārammaṇe sattā ti¹ ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. Adhipatīyā sattā ti tāt' eva. Anantara-samanantaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekan ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekan ti tass' eva vatthuṇ vā ārammaṇaṇ vā. Asevane tīnī ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Vippayutte ekaṇ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthi-avigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni honti. Tattha purimāni tīni ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame sattā ti kusalo kusalādīnaṇ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass'² evā ti evaṇ satta. Dutīye ekaṇ cakkhādi avyākataṇ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākaṭā yeva. Tato dve anantara-pakatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gahetabbā, dutīye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātāmūlake ārammaṇe tīnī ti³ avyākato kusalādīnaṇ. Adhipatīyā ekan ti avyākatato akusalassa. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāṇ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaṇ. Dutīyaṇ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaṇ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaṇ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavase-na. Paṭhamāṇ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaṇ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaṇ cakkhādivasena.

Pacchājātāmūlake viṣati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yojanaṇ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaṇ; taṇ kāyassa kusalādīnaṇ vasena veditabbaṇ.

Asevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaṇ.

Kammamūlake anantare ekan ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Aññamaññe tīnī ti ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu pi gahetabbaṇ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

¹ Above, p. 183.

² Bm. kusalassa.

³ Above, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaṃ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbāni.

Ettha pana ekādasa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissayavibhāgato nānākhanikakammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvipākato ekakkhanikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpena saddhiṃ vatthu. Tatiye arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva. Paṭisandhiyaṃ pana kaṭattārūpam pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Vipākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sattā* ti¹ ādini vuttanayān' eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha catuttiṃsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvipākāsāmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Dutiye tayo arūpāhārā va. Tatiye vatthu pi paccayuppannaṃ hoti catutthe taṃ parihāyati. Pañcame rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirādhipativinñāṇāhāravasena. Tato parāni sādhipativinñāṇāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tīni vipākāvipākāsāmaññavasena vuttāni. Tīni vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaṃ vipākānaṃ abhāvato vatthu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāte ekan* ti cakkhundriyādīnaṃ vasena avyākatenā avyākataṃ. Sesaṃ dumūlakaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbaṃ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbāni pi indriyāni paccayaṭṭhena labbhanti. Dutiye rūpajīvitindriyaṃ hāyati. Na hi taṃ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni² rūpānaṃ. Catutthe cakkhādini cakkhuvinñāṇādīnaṃ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajāta-arūpindriyavasena² vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaṃ indriyānaṃ vasena. Tato nava jhānangabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sādhipatīni cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amohahetuvasena nirādhipatīni nava, sādhipatīni cha. Tesu

¹ Above, p. 185.

² S. °arūpajīvitindriya°.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha chattiṇsa.¹ Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā sādharāṇajhānangavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi c' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādharāṇāni. Avasāne pañca pañca vipākān' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha satta-paññāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaṇ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvaseṇa. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvaseṇa. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tīni tīni vipākāni. Sesāni sādharāṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaṇ sādharāṇavasena. Ekaṇ vipākavasena vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaṇ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo saha-jātā pi honti pacchājāta-purejātā pi. Dutiye purejāta-sahajātā va. Tatiye te yeva adhipativaseṇa. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa akusalassa cā ti evaṇ cattāri. Catutthe tīni ti kusalādini avyākatassa. Indriyāni pan' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcame paccayā arūpā va. Chaṭṭhe vatthuvaseṇa rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatāṇaṇ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

¹ Above, p. 187. So S. B. *The Siamese text gives 34 only. The Bm. has 36.*

dīni avyākatassa. Dasame kusalādayo cittasamutthānāṇaṃ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu khandhāṇaṃ. Dvādasame¹ khandhā kaṭattā-rūpāṇaṃ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaṇ khandhā vatthussa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekaṃ* ti² ārammaṇūpanis-sayavasena avyākataṇ akusalassa. Sesaṇ dumūlake uttānam eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha ekūnatiṇsa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavattthārammaṇamahābhūtaṇ indriyāhārāṇaṇ vasena saha-jāta - purejāta - pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Dutiye pacchājāta-kabalīnkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-duti-yaghaṭanān' eva adhipatinā saddhiṇ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiṇ pañcamaṇ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiṇ chaṭṭhaṇ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Dutiyaṃ eva pana indriyehi saddhiṇ sattamaṇ kataṇ. Paṭhama-dutiyaṇ' eva vippayuttapaccaye-na saddhiṇ aṭṭhama-navamāni. Tesu navamaṇ adhipatinā saddhiṇ dasamaṇ kataṇ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vatthu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vatthārammaṇā. Cuddasame vatthum eva. Pannarasame ārammaṇam eva. Solāsama vatthum eva ārammaṇaṇ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇādhipati-bhāvena. Aṭṭhārasame pi tadeva ārammaṇūpanissaya-vasena. Ekūnavīsatiṃ ca cakkhādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakiṇṇakaghaṭanāni nāma saha-jātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa saha-jātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi - vigatamūlakesu anantara - samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tīṇi yeva ghaṭanāni. Avigatamūlakaṇ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni pan' etāni imasmiṇ pañhavāre ghaṭanāni vuttāni, tāni sabbāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakiṇṇakato saha-jātato ca. Tattha sabbesaṃ pi ārammaṇamūlakādini adito saha-jātaṇ agahetvā vuttāni pakiṇṇakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tīṇi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekaṃ eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammapūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaṇ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

¹ S. *inserts* va paṭisandhiyaṇ.

² Above, p. 189.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tiṇi. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsati ti sabbāni pi satañ ceva tiṇi ca honti.¹ Sahajāta-nissaya-bhāvena pan' etāni *paṇṇakānā* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana sa-hajātaṇ labhanti, tāni saha-jātaghaṭṭanāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labhanti. Na hi te paccayā saha-jātāṇaṇ paccayā honti. Yathā ca saha-jātāṇaṇ na honti, tathā, hetu saha-jātā-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaṇ asaha-jātāṇaṇ ti hetumūlake sabbāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭṭanāni saha-jātaghaṭṭanān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissaya-mūlake dasa. Kammamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āhāramūlake tettiṇsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattīṇsa pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbāni pi tiṇi-satāni dvādasa ca honti. Iti purimāni sataṇ tiṇi ca imāni ca dvādas' uttarāni tiṇi satāni ti sabbāni pi pañcadasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭṭanāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccaya-dhammā nāma vasena na pākāṭā hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādinaṇ nayānaṇ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññato vuttesu ghaṭṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādas' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānaṅgāni, dvādasa maggaṅgāni ti ete paccaya-dhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhuṇaṇ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭṭanesu yathāyogaṇ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭṭane anulomagaṇanā nīttitā.

[*Ghaṭṭane paccanīyagaṇanā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaṇ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati na hetu-paccayā ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānānaṇ

¹ Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.

paccayānaṃ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaṃ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccaniyaṃ dassetuṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehi *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccaya*na paccayo ti¹ ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādināṃ paccayā uddhaṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasena' eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā veditabbā. Sabbe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti. Kataresu aṭṭhasu ? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) sahaajāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamme, (7) āhara, (8) indriye ti. Kahaṃ ? Thapetvā hi ime aṭṭha paccaye, sesesu soḷasasu hetupaccayo aññaṃañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena sahaajātā hutvā, sahaajātānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato sahaajātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Anantara-paccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaraṃ uppajjamānānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo saha-jātā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha sahaajāta-nissayo saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato sahaajātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi saha-jātādhipati ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātādhipati saha-jātānaṃ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato sahaajātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchā-jātabhedato tividho. Tattha saha-jātavippayutto saha-jātānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato sahaajātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā ūppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchā-jāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchā-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchā-jāta-āhara-indriyānaṃ ceva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chahi bhedehi thitā. Tattha saha-jāta-atthi-avigatā saha-jātānaṃ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato sahaajātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Purejāta pure uppajji-

¹ Above, p. 190. The text there should have been larger in type.

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārā-hārapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitin-driyapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti ti evaṃ ime soḷasa paccayā imesu aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddiṭṭho hi ārammaṇapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammaṇapaccayo va hoti. Kamma-paccayo pi saha-jātanānākhāṇikavasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātakammaṃ attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva kamma-paccayo bhāvato saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Nānā-khanikakammaṃ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaṃ. Tattha balavakammaṃ vipākadhammānaṃ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hoti ti upanissaye¹ sangahaṃ gacchati. Balavam pi pana rūpānaṃ dubbalaṃ ca arūpānaṃ nānākhāṇikakamma-paccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayo hoti ti saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Rūpāhāro saha-jāta-pure-jāta-pacchājātānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppāda-khaṇaṃ atikkamitvā ṭhitippatto āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriyapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ sādheti ti saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhatabhiddhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (a) ajjhattaṃ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ sa-sampayuttadhammānaṃ² cakkhuviññānādīnaṃ indriyapaccayo hoti ti pure-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Taṃ saha-jātānaṃ paccayo hontam³ pi anupālamattavasena⁴ eva⁴ hoti, na janakavasena ti indriya-paccayo va hoti. Evaṃ ime aṭṭha paccayā aññamaññaṃ pi sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

¹ S. upanissayapaccaye.

² S. omits sa-.

³ So S. and B.

⁴ S. anupālanamatta°.

Ayaṇ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaṇ ṣoḷasannaṇ ceva tesañ yeva ca aṭṭhannaṇ aññaṃaññavasena sangahanayo. Idāni imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekaṃṇi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayesu ye ye sangahaṇ gacchanti, te te veditabbā. Tattha aṭṭhannaṇ tāva sabbapaṭṭhame ārammaṇapaccaye ārammaṇapaccayo va sangahaṇ gacchati, na sesā tevīsati. Dutiye saha-jātapaccaye hetupaccayo, saha-jātādhipatipaccayo, saha-jātapaccayo, aññaṃaññapaccayo, saha-jāta-nissayapaccayo, saha-jāta-kamma-paccayo, vipāka-paccayo, saha-jāta-āhāra-paccayo, saha-jāta-indriya-paccayo, jhāna-paccayo, magga-paccayo, sampayutta-paccayo, saha-jāta-vippayutta-paccayo, saha-jāta-atthipaccayo, saha-jāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime panna-rasa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipati-paccayo, anantara-samantara-upanissaya-āsevanapaccayā, nānākhaniko balavakamma-paccayo, natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Catutthe purejāta-paccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātapaccayo, purejāta-indriya-paccayo, purejāta-vippayutta-paccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Pañcame pacchājātapaccaye pacchājāta-paccayo, pacchājāta-vippayutta-paccayo, pacchājāta-atthipaccayo, pacchājāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kamma-paccaye nānākhanika-kamma-paccayo va sangahito. Sattame āhārapaccaye kabalīn-kārāhāravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigatapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahitā. Aṭṭhame indriya-paccaye rūpajīvitindriya-paccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigatapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti. Evaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ ekekaṃṇi ime c' ime ca paccayā sangahaṇ gatā ti ṇatvā, ye yattha sangahaṇ gatā, te tassa gaṇanena gahitā va honti ti veditabbā. Evaṇ sabbapaccaya-sangāhakānaṇ imesaṇ aṭṭhannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena ekūnapaññāsāya pañhesu imasmiṇ paccanīye *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti ādayo ime pannarasa pañhā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākatassa, kusalo kusala' avyākatassā ti kusalādikā cattāro pañhā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānā cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi¹ bhavitabbaṇ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Dutiye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcame tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi cattāro va te saha-jātapaccayenā ti avatvā saha-jātaṇ pacchājātan ti vuttā.

Tattha kāraṇaṇ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca² sattā ti cha³ eva paccayaparicchedā honti. Ayaṇ pañhavārassa paccaniye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparicchedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparicchedo ca. Na-hetu-paccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccaniyesu ekapaccaniye pi ito uddhaṇ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, heṭṭhā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṇ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiṇ pana pañhe kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissaya paccayena paccayo ti³ evaṇ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ ekasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvīsu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaṇ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjanti ti idam eva c' ettha lakkhaṇaṇ. Iminā lakkhaṇena ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanayānaṇ pabbhedo ca tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaniye tesu tesu pañhānaṇ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaṇ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

¹ B. omits.

² S. inserts cha.

³ Above, p. 190.

jāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutteh' eva paccayo na hoti, sesehi visatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Saha-jāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pannarasa paccayā sangahaṇṇaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte cuddasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippayuttapaccayo ti te dve apanetvā sese dvādasa sandhāya saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sangahaṇṇaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayam eva anupaviṭṭho. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākhaṇṇikakammaṇapaccayo na hoti ti taṇ apanetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ paṭhame pañhe tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tesu imasmiṇ hetupaccanīye¹ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati ti evam ādinā ārammaṇapaccayādisu vuttanayen' eva uddharitvā pāli dassetabbā. Ārammaṇapaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraṇ apanetvā hetupaccayavittthāraṇ paṭikkhipitvā² sā yeva pāli dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmiṇ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi ākusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apanetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaṇ ārammaṇādhipatiṇ ceva pakatūpanissayaṇ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dutiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi ime tayo paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcahi paccayehi aṭṭhārasa paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi avyākatassa aññamañña-purejātāvasena vipāka-sampayuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, sesehi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmā pana kusalo avyākatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

¹ S. °paccaye.

² B. pakkkhipitvā.

kammappaccayo visuṇ gahito, tasmā ime pañca apanetvā sahaajātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,¹ ṭhapetvā āsevanā, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā sahaajāta-nānākhanikavasena duvidho pi kammappaccayo ti evaṇ tatiyapañhe pañcahi paccayehi ime aṭṭhārassa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathan? Kusalo hi kusalāvyākatassa sahaajāte vuttesu pannarasasu aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta - vippayuttehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apanetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādikesu catusu, tathā akusalādikesu pi catusu pañhesu tehi tehi paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaṇ avyākatādīnaṇ tinnāṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathan? Avyākato hi avyākatassa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammanappaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asahaajātānam pi sangahaṇatthaṇ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuṇ gahitā, tasmā ime tayo apanetvā sahaajātena dvādasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi ime tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tihi paccayehi dvādasa dassitā. Kathan? Ārammanappaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammaṇūpanissayavasena ārammaṇādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthivigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena purejātanissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tihi paccayehi ime dvādasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaṇ dumūlakānaṇ catunnaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sahaajātapaccayena purejātapaccayenā ti avatvā, sahaajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttehi dvīhi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthunā saddhiṇ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi sahaajātā, sahaajātapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesā sahaajātānaṇ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena sahaajātan ti vuttaṇ. Vatthumhi pi

¹ B. cha.

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaṇ, khandhamissa-kattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaṇ purejātānaṇ nissayādīnaṇ vasena purejātaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Dutiyapañhe saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāra-indriyaṇ ti vuttehi catūhi pi saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiṇ hi vāre saha-jātapaccayo labbhati, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaṇ pana āhara-indriya-sankhātānaṇ ca atthi-avigatānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyakatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehi ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiṇ tesāṇ yeva upādā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabaḷinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyam pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ kaṭaṭṭā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaṇ catudhā paccayabhāvaṇ sandhāya saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti idaṇ vuttaṇ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriya-paccayā pan' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusala-missakapaññhadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evam ettha tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaṇ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ pana paccaye tesāṇ tesāṇ pañhānaṇ parihā-nāparihāniṇ parato āvikarissāmā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Idani ete kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā ti ādayo anulomavasena pannarasa vārā dassitā. Yasmā paccaniye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaṇ, heṭṭhā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccaniye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ, na-hetuyā pannarasā ti¹ ādi āradhaṇ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesam pi yathā-dassitānaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena pannarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe saha-jāte hetu-paccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vāre suddho ārammaṇa-paccayo parihāyati. Sesapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaṇ sesesu pi. Saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ca vāre upanissa-

¹ Above, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaṇ paccanīyato t̥hitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanāṇ labhanti. Na-sahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassā ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaṇ hi purimesu dvīsu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanāṇ na labhanti. Pacchimesu dvīsu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ ca purejātānaṇ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena vissajjanāṇ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaṇ adhipati ādīnaṇ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaṇ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ vasena kasmā na labbhanti ti? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaṇ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaṇ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajātā hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmiṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcāpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.¹ Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhanti ti. Evaṇ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu² pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath' eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pi ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhanti ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ *na-aññamaññe ekādasā, na-nissaye ekādasā, na-sampayutte ekādasā* ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

¹ S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo.

² B. °na-sampayutte.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ sangāhakattā saha-jātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā saha-jātapaccayaṃ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyatu, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaṃ neva aññamaññapaccayo hoti, tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyati ti? Aññamaññapaccayadhammasena pavattisambhāvato.¹ Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa saha-jātapaccayā² va na honti. Saha-jātadhammasena³ pana nissayapaccayādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamaññapaccayadhammasena saha-jātādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Na-aññamaññapaccayena paccayo ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamaññapaccayasangahitaṃ gatā, na tehi paccayehi⁵ kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaṃ saha-jātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamaññapaccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmiṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. Na-nissaye ekādasā ti etthā pi yasmā tesāṃ vārānaṃ ekantena saha-jātapaccayadhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. Na-purejāte terasā ti saha-jātaṃ purejātan ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlake dve apanetvā terasā. Yathā hi te saha-jāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā terasā ti veditabbā. Na-pacchājāte pannarasā ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti saha-jātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti vā āgataṭṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaṃ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammasena saha-jātadhammā paccayā honti ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaṃ na parihīnaṃ. Na-sampayutte⁶ ekā dasā ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

¹ Bm. sabbhāvato.² S. Saha-jātapaccaya°.³ B. na te hi paccayo.⁴ Bm. paccayo.⁵ B. °sabbhāvato.⁶ B. Sampayutte.

sahajātādi paccayena paccayo honti; tasmā sampayuttapaccayapaṭikkhepena te yeva vārā parihāyanti ti veditabbā. *Na-vippayutte navā* ti dumūlaka-ekāvasānā¹ cattāro ekamūlakādukāvasānā dve cā ti ime cha vārā ekantena vippayuttapaccayadhammehi yuttā. Te hi sahajātādivasena paccayā² honti, tasmā vippayutte paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te parihāyanti ti nav' eva labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ na-vippayutte navā ti. No-atthi-no-avigatesu pi te yeva veditabbā. Ekantena hi te vārā atthi-avigatapaccayadhammayuttā,³ tasmā te tesu paṭikkhepe parihāyanti. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu ārammanavasena anantarādi vasena vā vissajjanāni katabbāni. Sahajāta-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyabhedato pañcannaṇ atthi-avigatānaṇ vippayuttadhammaṇaṇ vā vasena na katabbāni ti.

Evaṇ paccaniye laddhavāre gaṇanato dassetvā, idāni dumūlakādivasena paccayagaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ na-hetupaccayā *na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti ādi āradhaṇ.⁴

Tattha na-hetumūlakadukesu atirekagaṇano ūnagaṇanena saddhiṇ yojito ūnagaṇano va hoti. Timūlakena *upanissaye terasā* ti kusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti dve vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammanena saddhiṇ na-upanis-sayassa ghaṭitattā. Ārammanavasena hi upanissayavasena ca imesaṇ pavatti. Tañ ca ubhayaṇ paṭikkhittaṇ. Āramma-nādhīpati ca ārammaṇūpanissayagahaṇena gahito hoti yeva. Cha mūlake pi *na-upanissaye terasā* ti te yeva terasa. Sattamūlake pana *na-upanissaye sattā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā tattha parihīne hi⁵ catūhi saddhiṇ kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, akusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti ime anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena pavattamānā cattāro ti aṭṭha parihāyanti, tasmā avasesānaṇ vasena sattā ti vuttaṇ. *Na-purejāte ekādasā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā ekādasā. *Na-pacchājāte navā* ti tesu ekādasasu sahajātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti uddhavissaj-janesu dumūlake avyākataṇ te vāre apanetvā tehi sahajāte paṭikkhitte pi pacchājātavasena aparihīnā. Sahajātena pana saddhiṇ pacchājāte paṭikkhitte parihāyanti ti sesānaṇ

¹ S. dukāvasānā.² B. paccayo.³ S. °dhammesu yuttā.⁴ Above, p. 191.⁵ S. parihīno tehi.

vasena navā ti vuttaṇ. Aṭṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbhaṇ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā¹ tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve cā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇikakamma-āhāra-rūpajjvitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tiṇi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante² dve apanetvā avasesā. Na-vippayutte pi te yeva tayo.³ *No-atthiyā dve* ti nānākhaṇikakammavasena kusalaṇ ca akusalaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaṇ pan' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gaṇanā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekan* ti avyākatena avyākataṇ. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekan ti āgatatṭhāne idam eva gahetabbaṇ. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-indriye āhāravasena cuddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhanti ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Na-vipākapaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayaṇ apanetvā vuttaṇ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaṇ veditabbaṇ. Imesu pana dvīsu paccanīyato ṭhitesu gaṇanā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nittḥitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasā, navā ti⁴ sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagaṇanaparicchedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāni pi satta pañca tiṇi dve ekan ti paricchinnagaṇanāni vissajjanāni labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesaṇ paccayānaṇ samāyoge yaṇ yaṇ labbhati, taṇ taṇ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbaṇ. Sabbesu c' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādini padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena⁵ saddhiṇ paṭhamāṇ sambandhitvā⁶ va cakkāni katāni. Yasmā pana

¹ S. avyākatāna.

² S. avyākataṇ te.

³ S. tiṇi.

⁴ Above, p. 193.

⁵ B. atikkantena hetu°.

⁶ B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā sankhepaṇ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissayā visuṇ [visuṇ]¹ pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiṇsu, evaṇ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajātehi saddhiṇ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaṇ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiṇ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā na-pacchājāte tiṇi ti kusalādini avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpaṇ ca āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca paccayuppannaṇ. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-mūlakesu catukkesu na-kamme na saddhiṇ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na]² labbhanti. Na-indriya-mūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tiṇi ti kātābbaṇ ti na-indriyapaccayato paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaya-paccayā na-āhāre tiṇi. Na-indriyapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-purejātapaccayā na-āhāre tiṇi ti evaṇ imehi paccayehi saddhiṇ na-āhārapaccaye ca gaṇanā kātābbā ti attho. Tattha tiṇi ti kusalādin' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusalākusalā kaṭattā rūpaṇaṇ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imeṇaṇ vasena tiṇi vissajjanāni veditābbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātena saddhiṇ ghaṭitattā na-āhāre dve ti vuttaṇ.³ Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaṇ avyākatassa, tathā akusalaṇ ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhitattā kabalinkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenaṇ pi paccayabhāvaṇ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañcā ti kusalo sahajātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo sahajāta-akusallassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasaṅkhātassa avyākatassa, avyākato sahajāta-avyākatassaṇ ti evaṇ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . pe . . . na-upanissaye tiṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccayā na hetuyā navā ti⁴ na-hetupaccayā no-atthiyā vuttānam eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe navā ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve kātābbā. Yāva nissayam pi ti

¹ Bm. *omits*.² B. *omits*.³ Above, p. 198.⁴ Above, p. 199.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammaṇapaccaye ṭhatvā imehi vā tīhi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiṇ yāva nissayapaccayaṇ pāpunāti tāva ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni katabbānī ti attho. Evaṇ lakkhaṇaṇ ṭhapetvā puna na-ārammaṇato paṭṭhāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā *na-upanissaye dve* ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaṇ na-ārammaṇato purima-pacchimehi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi¹ sabbapadehi saddhiṇ yojanā katabbā. Dve ti pan' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassā ti nānākhanikakammavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditabbāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiṇ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammapaccayo pan' ettha na gahito, tasmiṇ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaṇ yena yena saddhiṇ yassa yassa saṅsandane yaṇ labbhati yaṇ ca parihāyati, taṇ sabbaṇ sādhukaṇ sallakhetvā sabbapaccaniyesu gaṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Anulomapaccanīye *hetupaccayā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome,² *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccanīye ca³ laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato ṭhito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiṇ ye paccanīyato ṭhitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesāṇ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Anulomasmiṇ hi hetupaccaye *hetuyā sattā* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammaṇapaccaye na-ārammaṇe pannarasā ti pannarasa laddhā. Tesu ye hetuyā satta vuttā, tehi saddhiṇ na-ārammaṇe vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhāya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti vuttaṇ.⁴ *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi

¹ B. Bm. *omū* na-.

² Above, p. 180.

³ Above, p. 191.

⁴ Above, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpāvyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīni ti vuttaṇ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaṇ kusalassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, avyākatāṇ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīni vedittabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīni ti dve yeva gaṇanaparicchedā. Tesāṇ vasena ūnataragananena saddhiṃ atirekagananassa pi gaṇanaṇ parihāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā vedittabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe sattā* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammanapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetusampayuttakānaṇ¹ khandhānaṇ hetupaccayena paccayo sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhipatiyā sattā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa pavittḥattā, ṭhapetvā na-sampayuttaṇ, sesesu tīni ti vuttaṇ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaṇ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaṇ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaṇ. Aññamaññapaccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane pavittḥattā paccaniyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaṇ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṇ sesaghaṭanesu pi pavittḥapaccayā paccaniyato na labbhanti ti na vuttā.

Tatthiaghaṭane sampayuttassa pavittḥattā sabbattha tīni yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa pavittḥattā tīni ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa pavittḥattā sabbattha ekaṇ avyākataṇa avyākatāṇ. Ito paresu pi vipākasampayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammaṇe cattārī ti² kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaṇ vasena vedittabbāni Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. hetū°.

² Above, p. 201.

Na-aññamaññe dve ti kusalā-avyākatassa, tathā avyākato. Parato pi dvīsu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi c' etāni imasmiṇ anulomapaccaniye sahaṇātavasena ceva pakinnakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmiṇ' tasmiṇ' ghaṭane ye anulomato ṭhitā paccayā, tesu eko pi paccaniyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake c' ettha paṭhame ghaṭane anulomato pañcannaṇ paccayānaṇ ṭhitattā paccaniyato ekūnavīsati paccayā āgatā. Evaṇ sasesu pi anulomato ṭhitā va sesā paccaniyato āgatā. Anulomato c' ettha bahusu pi ṭhitesu paccaniyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaṇ ārammaṇādīmūlakesu pi sabbam etaṇ vidhānaṇ yathānurūpato¹ veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccaniyaṇ nittihitaṇ.

[*Paccaniyānulomaṇ.*]

Paccaniyānulome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasa* ti evaṇ Paccaniye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccaniyato ṭhito, tassa paccaniyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato ṭhitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccaniyasmiṇ hi *na-hetupaccaye na-hetuyā pannarasa* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anulome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena *hetuyā pannarasa* vuttā, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vutthehi navahi sadisā, tesu vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena *hetuyā* vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākatānaṇ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākatānaṇ, avyākato avyākata-kusalā-kusalānaṇ ti imehi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṇ.² *Adhipatiyā dasā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādinaṇ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, *na-hetupaccayena saddhiṇ saṅsandane* pi te sabbe labbhanti ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa *na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena*

¹ S. yathānulomato anurūpato.

² Above, p. 222.

paccayo: *dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhati* ti iminā upāyena tesāṃ pāli uddharitabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā adhipatīyā [dasā]*¹ ti ettha, ṭhapetvā vīmaṇṣādhīpatīṃ, sesādhīpativasena anulomavibhange āgatavārā uddharitabbā. Evam ettha nava, dasa, satta, tiṇi, terasa, ekaṃ ti cha gaṇanaparicchedā; tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassā pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ timūlakādisu sabbasaṃsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaṃ tāva sādharāṇalakkaṇaṃ; na paṇ'etaṃ sabbasaṃsandanesu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiṃ yesaṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaṃ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. *Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā sattā* ti ettha hi kusalo akusalassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇādhīpativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā saha-jātādhīpatiṃ nayaṇ' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vacanato, ṭhapetvā vīmaṇṣādhīpatīṃ, sesādhīpatīnaṃ vasena. Evaṃ sabbattha ūnataragaṇanapaccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathidaṃ: anantarapaccanīyato ṭhite samanantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, saha-jāte paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na² tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato ṭhite vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Āhāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-³ vipāka-³jhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato ṭhite adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇādhīpati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Iminā upāyena sabbattha yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, taṃ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare sattā* ti ādayo dumūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana *na-saha-*

¹ Bm. omits.² S. omits na.³ S. omits.

jātapaccayā nissaye tīnī ti¹ purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīnī. *Kamme dve nānākhaṇikavasen'* eva. *Āhāre ekaṇ kabalīkārāhāravasena. Indriye ekaṇ* cha rūpindriyavasena. Kamena gantvā *vippayutte tīnī* ti kusalādinaṇ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu *pañcā* ti tāni ceva tīni kusalāvyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavasena ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanīkabhāvato paṭṭhāya pana atthi-avigatesu *ekaṇ* ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavasena. Na-āhāre gahite na-indriyapaccayā ti² gahetabbaṇ. Tathā na-indriye gahite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gahitesu gaṇetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanīkato ṭhitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaṇ anulomaṇ akatvā va avasāne *indriye ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ; āhāre ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigate ekaṇ* ti vuttaṇ. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-añña-mañña-mūlake *na-añña-maññapaccayā hetuyā tīnī* ti³ akusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ adhipatīyā atṭhā ti adhipatīyā vuttesu dasasu kusalo kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apanetvā sesāni atṭhā.

Sahaṇṇe pañcā ti hetuyā vuttehi tīhi saddhiṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissaye sattā ti imehi pañcahi saddhiṇ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvāsena.

Kamme tīnī ti hetuyā vuttān' eva sesatikesu pi es' eva nayo.

Adhipatīyā tīnī ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-āhāramūlake *añña-maññe tīnī* ti,⁴ ṭhapetvā āhāre, sesa-cetasikavasena veditabbāni. Yathā ca heṭṭhā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekaṃ eva gahitaṇ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīnī ti heṭṭhā na-añña-maññe vuttān' eva.

Adhipatīyā atṭhā ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake *kamme pañcā* ti⁵ kusalādi cetanā saha-

¹ Above, p. 223.

² S. inserts na.

³ Above, p. 224.

⁴ Above, p. 227.

⁵ Above, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaṃ nānākhaṇikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākaṇaṃ
kammaṣamutthānarupassā ti evaṃ pañca.

Āhāra-indriyesu tīni saha-jātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tīni hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlake yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niyamato atthi yeva, tasmā taṇ agahetvā *na-ārammane navā* ti vuttaṇ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalakhaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaṇ pana nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttaṇ. Paccaniyato sabbe labbhanti.

Yaṇ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato puratārā paccayā paccaniyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaṇ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā kamme dve ti* vuttaṇ.¹ Kasmā pan' esa sakaṭṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sabbesu pi paccaniyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati. Idaṇ hi imasmiṇ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaṇ. So sabbesu paccaniyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati, so pacchā vuccaṭi ti.

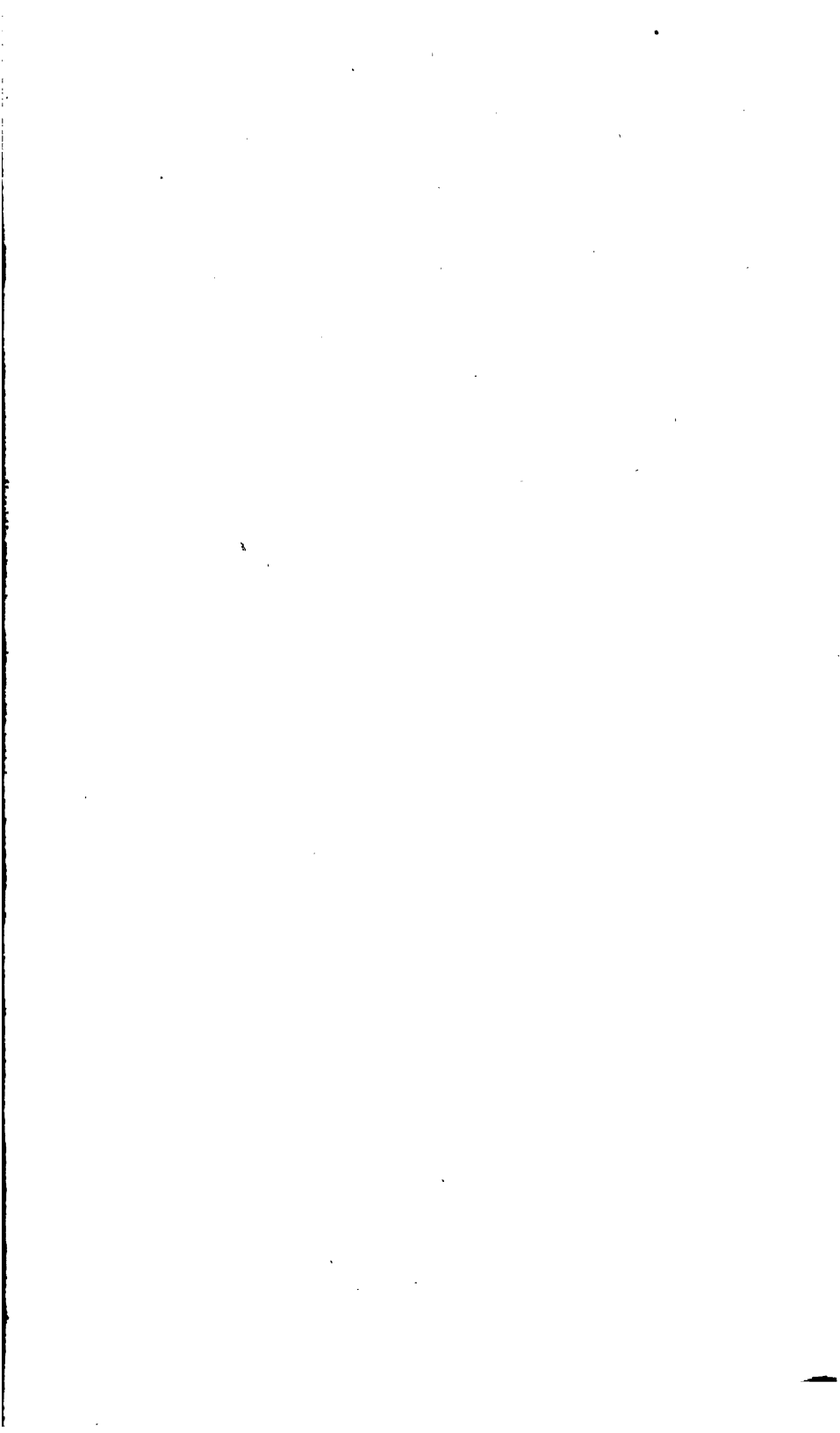
No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigata-paccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaṇ pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṇ. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṇ, alabbhamānaṇ pure vuttaṇ pacchā vuttaṇ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṇ nitthitaṇ.

Nitthitā ca Kusalattikapatthānassa vannanā.

¹ *Above*, p. 229.

bm



RETURN TO the circulation desk of any
University of California Library
or to the

NORTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
Bldg. 400, Richmond Field Station
University of California
Richmond, CA 94804-4698

ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS
2-month loans may be renewed by calling
(415) 642-6753

1-year loans may be recharged by bringing books
to NRLF

Renewals and recharges may be made 4 days
prior to due date

DUE AS STAMPED BELOW

JUN 10 1991

REC'D CIRC SEP 17 1991

NOV 23 2002

GENERAL LIBRARY - U.C. BERKELEY



8000873814